808

THE KENDALL WHALING MUSEUM

Sharon, Massachusetts USA

Nov 10, 1843

Feb 2 - 1845

This Book has the Feathers
see p. Sept 1841

UB

Capacity.	Names.	Shares.	Native Place.
Captain.	Jonathan Nash.	1/18, Age 50	Connecticut U. S.
First Mate.	Thomas J. Barrett.	1/28. 25	Poughkepsie N. Y. U. S.
Second Mate.	James Cole. left	1/45. 50	England.
Third Mate.	John Forsyth.	1/50. 30	Connecticut U. S.
Bateaturer.	John Pudney. left D.	1/85. 24	Poughkepsie N. Y. U. S.
" "	Jeremiah Sawyer.	1/85. 20	Connecticut U. S.
" "	Isaac A Stoddard	1/80. 23	Connecticut U. S.
" "	Nelson Baily.	1/65. 26	Connecticut U. S.
Cooper.	Benjamin F Bube.	1/65. 21	Connecticut U. S.
Carpenter.	Jacob L. Gallop.	1/120. 27	Connecticut U. S.
Steward.	John Hurly.	1/125 29	Baltimore Md. U. S.
Cook.	Francis Hall. Died	1/150. 45	Island of St. Domingo
Ordinary Seamen	John S. Smith.	1/130. 22	Connecticut U. S.
" "	Frank Sylve.	1/140. 22	Island of St. Joseph.
Green Hands	John Peckam.	1/7. 21	Connecticut U. S.
" "	Theophilus Brower.	1/185. 20	Connecticut U. S.
" "	F. H. Taylor. Runaway D.	1/210. 17	State of N. Y. U. S.
" "	Alexander Given.	1/190. 20	Philadelphia Penn. U. S.
" "	Isabel A Bliven.	1/185. 27	Saratoga N. Y. U. S.
" "	William H. Tillard.	1/185. 24	New York City U. S.
" "	Michael Montgomery.	1/180. 30	New York City U. S.
" "	William Knight.	1/140. 32	England.
" "	John Vanderburgh.	1/185. 18	New York City U. S.
" "	Charles Ide.	1/185. 18	State of N. Y. U. S.
" "	David Acker. Runaway D.	1/180. 25	Denmark.
" "	Stephen H. Russel.	1/185. 21	Connecticut U S.
" "	Benjamin Carson. Runaway D.	1/180. 16	Philadelphia Penn. U. S.
" "	William Crawford. left	1/185. 21	Newburgh N. Y. U. S.
" "	Barnard Bagley.	1/180. 20	Connecticut U. S.
" "	Anderson F. Hunt. Runaway D.	1/185. 21	Connecticut U. S.
" "	William J. Hogan.	1/175 25	Ireland
	John Latham	1/45	New York
	William H. Haskell.	1/57	— " —
	Fredrick O Donnell. left D.	1/45	Nova Scotia.
	John Brower	1/45	England.

Amount	List of Provisions on the Vermont.	
65 Barrels	Prime Pork.	
125 "	Mess Beef.	
30 "	Flour.	
17000	Pounds of Bread.	
180	Gallons of Molasses.	
580	Pounds of Rice.	" "
3 Barrels	Corn Meal.	" "
500	Pounds Brown Sugar.	" "
3.	Boxes of Raisins.	
425	Pounds of Coffee	
58	Pounds of Tea.	
400	Pounds of Butter.	
200	Pounds of Cheese	
240	Smoked Hams.	" "
480	Pounds Dryed Fish	
20	Bushels of Corn.	" "
6	Quintals of Dryed Codfish.	" "
15	Barrels of White Beans.	" "
3	Barrels of Pickles	" "
7	Barrels of Vinegar	" "
16	Bushels of Onions.	" "
30	Bushels of Potatoes.	" "
1	Barrel of Rice Flour	10, Pound Spermaceti
15	Pounds of Cinamon.	1. Box of Mustard.
2	" of Nutmegs.	1. Barrel of Oil.
1	" of Cloves.	3, Kegs of Powder.
12	" of Mustard.	6, Muskets.
12	" of Pepper.	3, Pound nickyporn
8	" of Ginger.	
14	" of Loaf Sugar.	
20	" of Saleratus.	
20	" of Tallow Candles.	

The Seals on this part of this Journal of Letters, I dont want disturbed by any one expecting the Person they are wrote to. The Key Brother Algernon S. Barrett will be forwarded to us soon as convenient,

Thomas J. Barrett

To C. S. M. of Marlboro Ulster County New York

You will find your letter to me, inclosed within the sealed part of this Journal. My Letter to you, You must do with as you think best, keep or destroy. By so doing you will suit the wishes of one who Remains yours to you. Thomas J. Barrett

To S. S. M.

To my Brother A. S. Barrett of Poughkeepsie N. York

What things of mine I have here are of very little value. They are my Chest, you have seen it, and old fashioned, but good Watch, silver, a good Quadrant, an Epitome of Navegation, Books Table, and several very good Books, One Hair Mattress, Two good Blankets and one good Counterpain and one Pillow, Three new pair of woollen Pantaloons, three new woollen Shirts, one Blue Jacket, One Blue Pilot cloth Surtout, One pair new Boots, One Canister of Tobacco, of One hundred and twenty eight pounds. Three pair woollen stockings one pair woollen mittens, two pair Buckskin Gloves, two new wood handled jackknives single bladed, two extra and one ordinary three bladed knives, one pair of dueling Pistols with Powder Flask, One old Hat in cloth Case. three pair duck pants, two pair drawers, a small keg and Box of Shells and one keg of Canister three pieces of loose Canvas. with a good many small things I leave to you to do what you think best with.

Yours &c Thomas J. B.

Monday 13 We had quite a muddy time in going down to the Gazella, Mr. Drew almost gave out, he being so lame. We called on David Malcolm and the Rowley's at their Slaughter House and from there we went down to the Landing, biding good-by to Mrs. Drew & Stewart. At 4 past five the Gazella came, and off we started for New York. It Snowed hard to Snow all the Afternoon up to the time I went to bed 10 Oclock. So ended Monday. And now I am on my way for another Voyage C. Jours T. J. Barritt

Tuesday 14 This day I knocked about the City getting my things ready for Sea. Called on Charles and William Barritt, Charles let me have a pair of heavy Pistols. Went down with my things and John Graham to go on board of the Stonington Boat when we got there the Boat had gone having shifted the time of starting 4 instead of 5 Oclock. So I had to leave my things and got back for the night and put up at 127 Warren Street. So ends this day. Jours T. J. Barritt

Wednesday 15. This was a miserable day to me cold and windy and me impatient on account of being delayed so long, and also my right leg being very sore and lame so that I was obliged to stay in one place all day, much against my will. Saw Mr. Stewart and Drew and also James Rowley at the Shilton Boat. At 4 Oclock left New York in the Steamboat New Haven, for New London, went to bed after paying my fare $2-50 and was called at 2 Oclock to turn out and go ashore at N. L.

after hunting about some time in the dark and cold found a Hotel open where we put up for the remainder of the night — taking good care first to drink a good stiff glass of Brandy" to help me sleep. So ended this day Catharine. Yours &c J. J. Barrett

Thursday 16 Turned out this morning and found it rained very hard; but must go to Mystic So paid 50cts for our lodgings and $2=00 to carry us to Mystic Where we arrived at ¼ past 8 O'Clock. Found all well; but in a great deal of meaning at my staying so long. They had made up to send for me, by the Boat this evening. The Barque had gone down the River it rained hard all day. so ends this C. Yours J. J. B.

Friday 17 This afternoon came on board with about half of the Ship company, they having arrived from New York this morning. Mr. Cole the 2d Mate has been by the Wharf since Tuesday Hauled the Ship out in the Stream so as to keep all on board. So ends this. C. J. J. Barrett

Saturday 18 This morning called all hand and washed off decks. After dinner went up to the Village at Mystic and knocked about until after dark before I went on board. So ends this. Yours J. J. B

Sunday 19 This after noon hove up the anchor and run down in Ram Island Channel and there came to again. It has been a fine pleasant day. Yours &c Thomas J. Barrett

Monday 20 As soon as we were done breakfast this morning I took a Boat and went up town — Found Captain J. Nash, there ready

to go on board, and all the things for the Ship. Went on board and at noon got under weigh with a light Breeze from the W. & W. At 6 P. M. Montauk Light bore N. W. distance 14 Miles. Mr. Cole & Mr. Forsyth both drunk, the latter so much so, as to be unable to do duty. So much for "Burnt" just before dark I hoisted the boats, some of them being stove & nearly all of the Ship in bad order & leaky. So ends this day. Yours T. F. B.

Sunday 27 This has been quite another kind of a day. It commenced blowing a Gale from the S. E. in the night accompanied with rain. We had to take in sail, by some means or other and out of 37 men could only muster some fifty Lagers able to do duty all the rest Sick and unable to stand up, the Ship pitching and rolling in such a manner that the moment they let go with their hands down they would, some almost going end over end acroß the deck and for a comfort the Ship was shipping water by the bucketful all over them. At noon the wind shifted around to the N. W. took in two of the boats on deck and hove the Ship a Course S. E. So and this, C. Yours &c. T. F. Barrett

Wednesday 29 Still blowing a Gale from the N. W. heaving off to the S. E. about 2 P. M. carried away the Main Yard, about 4 feet from the Slings. There is a fine job for a Gale of wind. To send it on deck and fish the T'sail and go to work fitting another yard as quick as possible. Have had to keep the pumps going constantly these last 24 hours, to keep the water

Barque Vermont, November 1843.

from getting the upper hand of us. Latitude at Noon by Observation 38-48 N. Longitude by Chronometer 66-44 W. So ends this day along with some of the rest. Yours. T. J. Barrett

Thursday 23 The Gale continued the same until noon when it moderated. Sent up the new Main Yard and made Sail accordingly. Wind from the N. W. Steering S. E. Latitude at Noon 37-03 North. Captain Nash has been quite unwell ever since we left Mystic. So ends this day. Yours &c T. J. Barrett

Friday 24 This has been the finest day of any since we left Mystic and we have made out to get some of the thing between decks put to rights. The weather quite warm and pleasant most of the Green hands about the decks - getting the better of their Sea Sickness. Captain Nash is some better to day. Put the Waist and Bow Boats out again on the Cranes - or least what is left of them for one of the Bow Boats is gone, having been washed away in the Gale. Latitude at Noon 33-39 North Longitude 68-59 West. So ends this day. C. Yours &c Thomas J. Barrett

Saturday 25 This has been a miserable kind of a day. Blowing and at times raining. Wind from the S. Steering E. We hoised Boats Cranes this afternoon and Captain Nash also made a change of Boatsteerers - Stoddard the young fellow shifted to steer his boat has been Sick ever since we left home and so Captain Nash thought it was best for him to take Mr. Forsythe's and let him take a Portuguese who has been one voyage a Whaling to steer him. As we want to get the

Boats fitted as soon as possible. We should have had some of them fitted by this time if the weather had been so we could work. Most of the crew are getting over their Sea Sickness, but some two or three that have been to Sea before are unwell with Colds. I have had a very bad one myself, and felt some part of the time, the same as I did, when you doctored me up. This time I broke the Cold in a quicker way, the day the Main Yard cried away, my head hurt me very badly, but while on deck getting the yard down, there dashed Sea after sea and soused, from head to foot and before the yard was on deck my head stopped paining me. So you see I have found a new remedy for Colds. Our Latitude at Noon was 36=08 North. So ends this day Catharine Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Sunday 26 It rained all last night, so you may know I for one got a good wet Jacket and the deck leaks so I have got a wet bed as well. This morning it clears off a little made some little sail through the night but had to take it in again it blew so hard in Squalls. Saw a large Barque standing to the Eastward. She is the first we have seen. This morning Captain Nash told me, to call hands as he wished to lay down the course he wish to pursue himself in regard to the welfare of his Soul (as he is a religious man) and would wish to have all of them the same. After they all got all arranged along the Quarter Deck. He told them what he had called them for and what was his wish and that he was a Sabbitarian, believing Saturday to be the rightful Sabbath, but he knew that most of people kept this day for it and wished them to keep it as such a day ought to be kept – not as it is mostly

Barque Vermont, November 1843.

left by Sailors and as he himself had it one time done; but now had reformed. The Cooper, then came out and exhorted all of the Crew to do as the Capt. requested of them, and also related his feelings in regard to religious matters. The Captain then kneeled and most of the Crew, and every one else uncovered their heads. He then offered up a very appropriate Prayer. To the God that watches over all. I for my part think it is a very good plan and will do good to some of them. if it is not carried to to great lengths, as to many such things are carried. But I hope for the best. Several of the Crew are members of Churches as well as Captain Nash. Latitude 36-29. Captain Nash went to know if I was a professor of religion — but I expect you could tell better than me. —

Now it rests in your to voice Jack yr an agua heat wa. Longitude 57-02 West. This is the first Sunday I have spent at sea since I came home last September in the Brig E. L. Wolfe of Philadelphia Captain William Kuntan. I hope every one will go off as smooth as that voyage did and when we part — part as we did Friends. He was a good man for any one to sail with who was capable of doing his duty. Success to him wherever he goes. Sends this day Catharine Yours &c S. P. Bassett.

Monday 24 In the night the wind shifted to the N and moderated some, made all sail steering East, about noon the wind hauled to the S. E. and freshened took in sail accordingly at 8 P. M. the Barometer indicated foul weather took in most all sail, took the Gig Boat in

Barque Vermont November 1843

on deck turned up the other two we had hardly made all snug before it came out fifeing from the West accompanyed with rain. The Ship rolls and tumbles about a great deal This is the way we go Gale after Gale, soon as one is stiff on comes another and we hardly get time to make things snug let alone tending to any thing else. Yours J. F. Barrett

Tuesday 28 All last night blowing very hard from the W. and from that to N. W. The Latitude yesterday was 36-44 Longitude 54-40 To day Lat. 37-24 Steering East. Saw large quantities of Gulf Weed for several days back. It has rained in Squalls all day to day which makes it very disagreeable. We have not been able to do hardly any kind of work since we have been out the weather having been so very bad. I make out to eat and sleep and find hard work to do that and don't believe I should be able to as much as that if had not had long experience at such business at sea. The Old Cotton Box rolled so bad last night, that it was almost at the risk of a broken neck if a body but go his hold of what he was hanging by. I got my shins skined most confoundedly, over the Carpenters Chest which, fetched away from its lashings and there came a Sea on deck about the same time which helped to give it speed My Boatsteerer, John Glaston, was sitting on it at the time it broke adrift, and he got the small of his back hurt so bad that he is hardly able to go about the decks

Barque Toronto November 1843.

we had some Flour barrels between decks, with Beans and some such trash in; they more than got squeezed when daylight came this morning we found them all mashed to pieces and their contents in all directions amongst the Cask's — as for the Beans, I for my part would wish they might all be served the same kind of sauce. Most all of the Crew are beginning to pick up from the effects of Sea Sickness but there is two or three foward yet, who go with their heads down and look like Sick Monkeys, One of the Boatsteerers a young fellow by the name of Stoddard has been very sick and have had to bleed him, but his is, I presume, of Blood on the Brain which has almost set him crazy. Captain Nash is beginning to pick himself up also, he has had a very bad cold and I suppose amongst all the rest, has had the blues about leaving his family to go to Sea on so long a Voyage and he has quite a large family of Children. The Mate Mr. Sale has a wife too, to leave behind — and they are I should think men 50 years of age, at a time of life I hope to be snugly and securely moored in some safe haven, where I may never again have to endure the perils or dangers of Sailors Life although I must say it is a Life above above all others, Give me the Fleet and Gallant Ship, bounding over the deep blue Sea — her snow white canvas glittering in the Sun. its is a noble sight, and Captain we have charge of such a thing

Barque Vermont November 1843 —

as a Ship and can make her obey the name.
man does it to a great pleasure to me, and
I expect it is so to all others. Well it is
most 8 O'clock and it is my first watch on
deck. Our Longitude at 3 O'clock P. M. was
51=59 West. from Greenwich England. So ends
this day Catharine. Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Wednesday 29 All night we had rain and wind
in Squalls; but this morning it cleared off fine
with a light breeze from the N. and from
that to West. Course E. by S. Latitude at Noon
37=09 North Longitude 50=24 West. We have
made the most of this good day. Broke out
the between decks and got out water and bread
the staff of Life and at the same time
kept one gang employed in fitting Boats
my is most ready which I am glad of
for it is a Job I like to get through
with as soon as possible to be ready in
case we should happen to fall in with
Sperm Whales which Ship outward bound
at this season of the year most always fall
in with. So ends this day. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Thursday 30 The weather was fine all through the
night and most of to day; it freshens up this evening
from the S. W. so we have had to take in the
light sail and I expect we will have a reefing
sail before to morrow morning. Sent in the
fibboom this morning early, to fit another step
to the fibboom, and this evening have only got one
of the booms out and the sail bent, so ends this
day Catharine. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont December 1843.

Friday 1 This day came in and ended a great deal worse than I anticipated. It was my watch on deck from 8 to 12 Oclock last night, and before the watch ended it blew so hard I had to have down and double reef the Topsails blowing and raining very hard a short time after 12 Mr. Cole's watch on deck he had to furl the fit, Spanker and Mainsail the wind piping most outrageously from the N. W. accompanyed with rain, Steering E. by S or as near to it as She could be kept. At 4 Oclock I came on deck again I found the Gale still increasing, Mr. Cole had turned the Lee boats up on their sides to keep them from holding any water, when they rolled under for the Ship was rolling rail under each side and the water washing about the deck at a terrible rate and working its way below at every crevice at day light I took in the Foretopsail and wore below it 8 Oclock, leaving her to roll it out. About 10 Oclock in a heavy Squall, the wind shifted to N. W. which made such an outrageous crop Sea that the Old Vermont flew about more than ever, stove the Waist Boat most all to pieces and one stove in the Larboard Quarter Boat, and tore the Fore topmast staysail so bad, we had to take it in and bend another. At Noon spoke a full rigged Brig steering about E. N. E. She had been treated worse than ourselves by this Gale—her Main Yard was gone and Foresail split almost in two pieces, we did not go nigh enough to speak to her but yet nigh enough to see men on her yards to work. This evening wind moderating. Jno. F. Smith

Barbe Vermont December 1843.

Saturday 2 This has been a very fair kind of a day and we have made the most of it to repair damages and put things in their place again Wind from the West. Course E. S. E. and S. E. by S. Latitude at noon 37=25 North Longitude by Chronometer 47=17 West, and the Barometer standing at 30 Degrees, Fair Weather. So ends this day and I hope we may have some few more like it that we may be able to get a little work about the Vessel done. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Sunday 3 Here is another Sunday come. All the forepart of last night it was most calm and being my watch on deck from 8 to 12 and the moon shone bright and clear, which afford a good opportunity to exercise the green Hands in learning to do Ships duty, some part about left to Furl sails others to learning the names of the ropes, in that manner passed most of the watch just before 12 O'clock the appearance of a light breeze from the S. braced the yards around, heading E. S. E. This morning strong breeze from the S. S. W. heading N. E. at 8 O'clock A. M. called all hand to Prayers in the Cabin. Capt. Nash read a Chapter in the Bible and then several of them sung hymns and then Prayed for the welfare of all. I then stepped out at ¼ of 11 finished. It looks like bad weather again thick and overcast but the Barometer indicates fine weather which I hope will prove so. This is the fourth Sunday since I left your house and every one of them have been unpleasant weather the last I was there it was cold and stormy some part of it sleet and snow with the wind from the N. E. and it was the day the Dover

Barque Vermont, December 1843.

met to square up accounts and I kept out of sight until dinner time. This Sunday we have heard Prayers for the second time since I have followed the Sea. So I will Copy some Poetry from the Sailors Magazines.

The Sailors Chapel.

We kindle here a beacon light
For those whose home is on the waves,
To guide their perilous course aright,
Or treacherous coast, where tempest raves;
And through the dark engulfing graves,
To the fair port of glory bright

Dangers and death in forms untold,
The daring sons of Ocean seize;
Their life blood chilled by polar cold,
By ice fields crushed in northern seas;
And oft the prey of fierce diseases,
When tropic suns their empire hold.

When storms terrific rouse the swell
Of angry billows mountain high
Far up the crested waves they reel,
Then plunge where dread sea monsters lie;
Amidst such scenes the Sailor die,
And none escape the tale to tell

They need the cheering hope of heaven,
The peace of God within their hearts;
An anchor riven by rough winds driven,
A pole star, pointing unto rest,
Rich, if of faith in Christ possessed,
And poor though all things else were given

Barque Vermont December 1843.

Sunday 4 This has been the finest and most pleasant day we have had since we have been out. The Barometer has indicated Fair weather for the last three days - But it was such a stormy wet kind of a day yesterday, that Capt Nash and Mr Forsyth said they wouldent place any confidence in her yet I told them I did. and to day has been a most beautiful day. Employed in fitting the Boats and hooks if the one that the sea stove so bad the other day, it would take more stuff to repair her than She was worth and we have a full complement without it. To day for the first Lat. 35. 38. time since we left home all hands are on deck Long 37=0 W. well and doing duty. I hope we may have a few more such days, so that we may get ready to take Whales if we are lucky enough to fall in with any. So ends this Saturday Evening. yours T. J. Barrett

Monday 5. To day it has been clear, but a pretty stiff breeze and the latter part of the it shifted ahead. Starboard tacks aboard heading E. by S. Larboard tacks S. W. by W. Took in the Waist boat to repair and put before dark this morning took in the Bow boat. for fear of bad weather in the night as it was getting quite rough Latitude at noon 35=19. Longitude 33-12 West. "This" is another day gone by the board, Charley says. I expect you are begining to count the days now, but you will have to count a good many I am thinking before your dear eyes see me again - I have got a long, long path before me, before I can't think of returning and a great task to perform. Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Barque Vermont December 1843.

Wednesday 6 This has been a blustering rough day. sprays flying over the Decks all the time. Employed in fitting or trying to fit the Boats. There is Prayers Meeting in the Cabin this evening over now Captains Visit is offering up one for the welfare of us all. I am in my State Room scribbling to you. I have the name to do for every evening for at least 18 months to come. if wind and weather permit. So ends this day Catharine. Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Thursday 7 This has been the same kind of a day as yesterday. The Latitude at noon was 35=20 North wind ahead, our Course is about South and the wind is from that quarter, on the Starboard tack we head E. and E. by S. on the Larboard S. W. by W. Saw a Vessel standing to the Westward. So ends this day. Catharine. Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Friday 8 This has been a midling fair kind of day and have made out to do considerable work put the boats out on their cranes, put all their spare stuff off the decks, which makes the Old Vermont look like herself again, before one could hardly get along the decks for Boats and Lumber. Our Latitude at noon was 35=42 North Longitude 30=37=15 West. So ends this day C. Yours &c T. J. Barrett

Saturday 9 This the same. Examining the rigging found the fib stay gone at the Collar, sent it down and spliced it, and sent it up again and went to hoist the fib and that split almost in two pieces, which will make part of a day tomorrows job it seems almost impossible to get the Ships gear in order, something gives way as soon as we get one mended

Barque Vermont December 1843.

last night in my watch below from 12 to 4 and again this forenoon from 8 to 12 I dreamed of you. I dreamed of being in a strange country and amongst a large company of young women who held out every inducement for me to stay and partake of every pleasure that women can offer to man. It was in a large house and I passed from room to room, in all I met with the same reception, women naked and seemingly beautiful, with all their charms exposed to my gaze, some entreated some pouted and other caught hold of me trying to force me stop, but I passed on with wish and still seemingly did not know what it was or who I was seeking for in that manner I passed through the whole building and went into a store where they were selling Dry goods in there, there was two young women dressed in deep mourning, and were busy purchasing goods as they turned to go out of the Store I recognised them, to be you and Elizabeth I reached out my hands one to each; but you both met me coldly and refused to shake hands with me, I asked for an explanation, you pointed to the large house, which I had left but a few minuits before, and said after being in such company and enjoying it, do you think I will accept your company. I said yes I would admit I had been there, but I had not been false to my Catharine, although every inducements that that women could use or hold out to man had been made use of; but I had passed through

Barque Vermont December 1843.

the temptations without partaking of it. You said it was well perhaps for me to say; but you would much rather me than hear tell of me faith and promises being kept sacred, and if I'ffected to convince you to that effect I must go through the building once more. I said no I did not wish to go again. You pressed for me to go to satisfy you, and after a good deal of persuading I went and had to pass through all the same scenes again. and as I came out of the far door I found both of you coming out at the same time, one of you took me by each arm and then told me how you had both followed me through the building, and in every room made the enquiry whether I had made free with any of them the time before when I was there, and they all said no, he is a cold stone. After we got to the house I had passed through so many trials and in all had remained faithful to her. I could contain myself no longer, I said Catharine I am enduring a pain that is almost taking my life all for her sake and now after enduring so long a time, I thought I was entitled to drink of pleasure at her fountain to our fill. You gave your consent and my dream terminated happily for I dreamed that we passe the night "Locked in Loves dearest embraces." to that dreame terminated is I hope it will come to pass for the same temptations I have already passed through several times and effect to pass through many more, but hope they will end as this dream has. Latitude at noon 36-09 Long 29-45 W. Remain Catharine Yours. &c. J. P. Babbitt

Burgie Vermont December 1843.

Sunday 10

Here is another Sunday come, and I am here now, 2 O'clock in the afternoon, pen in hand scribbling to you again. One month has passed by since I last saw you and perhaps twenty three more have got to pass before we meet again, but I hope sooner This forenoon there was Prayers in the Cabin, but I am of an opinion they will last, but very few more Sundays, for Captain Nash told them he did not no how he could join in and keep this day as the Sabbath day of the Lord God Almighty for he did not believe it was the day set apart by him to keep. So I predict that a few more will close the scene. Mr Cole is a Member of the Episcopal Church and such another hypocrite I never met in all my travels one minute with a Bible or Prayer Book in his hand, studying, and the next uttering Oaths that would startle any one but a Sailor so much for him, Captain Nash seems to be sincere in his profession; but he must not stand on a day, as a good Christian he will make any day a day for serving the Lord. This is a very fair kind of a day, I have had to have some work done if it is sunday, went in the standing fib and repaired it and rove it out again and also the flying fib boom it is clear over head, but the air is full of fine yellow dust, which gives it a very hazy appearance, this dust blows off of the Great Desert of Africa, as we are close to that coast. Latitude 35-47 N. Long 24-46 West.

Yours &c T. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont December 1843

Monday 11 This has been a fine clear day with the wind the same. Our rigging and sails are turned all red from the dust that has lit on them. Have been busily employed about the rigging, putting on chafing gear. This morning I had considerable fun. The men belonging to the Starboard watch some time in the course of the night broke up the Cooper shaving horse, some parts of it they in bed with him while he was asleep others in the Forehole and some at the Foremast head. At daylight I had the Cooper and Carpenter called to go to work — in a little while the Cooper came and laid complaint to me of his horse being broken up. I made enquiry of my watch where it was they said it had been broken up in the other watch. I had all hand turned up and ranged along the the decks (they all looked astonished and some considerably scared) I then told them what I had them called for and as soon as they brought the pieces back they might go below again for the remainder of the watch otherwise stay on deck in a few minutes the Cooper had all the pieces I then told them to clear and not let me hear of any more such capers. Mr. Cole he was savage about being turned out and begged of me to keep all hands up for the remainder of the watch, but I let them go; but he has been dinging at them all day for it

Latitude 35 49 Long Yours &c J. J. Barnard

Barque Vermont - December 1843.

unday 12 This day we have been very busy, as the day has been fine and clear. About noon lowered the Boats, that is the three Larboard ones after Blackfish, but they gave us no chance to strike any of them. Lat. 35=30. So ends this day Catharine. F. F. Barrett

dnesday 13 This day the same. At four O'clock this afternoon lowered the Larboard Boats and exercised the crews in pulling and working a boat. I shifted one of my crew, the one that pulled the after oar yesterday was in the way instead of being of use, so I exchanged him Baily one of the Boatsteerers is and has been very Sick for about a week. The wind came out fair for us to day from the N.W Steering Course S. S. W. Variation two points Westerly Latitude at Noon by Ob. 35=14 North Longitude by Chro. 25=11 West. So ends this 6. Yours F. F. Barrett

hursday 14 In the night the wind freshened up and hauled to the N. E. and this noon on finding the Latitude to be 33=19 North altered the Course to S. W. by S. at 3 O'clock P. M. made the Longitude by Chronometer 25°=0'2=0" West. Yesterday we raised a Sail ahead, this morning She went out of sight a stern, this afternoon we raised another and this evening we are overhauling her fast. Which speaks well for the "Old Vermont" as a Sailor. There is so much work for me to tend to now, that I hardly get time to do any thing or mend any thing for myself. I have to get a pair of pantaloons partly made, tomorrow I hope to finish them, But as fast as I can get one pair put in order there is another out of order.

Bargee Vermont December 1843.

yesterday I fitted up two pair that wanted repairs this afternoon when I went on deck I was thinking I had made a finish of repairing pants for a little while. I went forward and some of the men came to me and said Sir. there is no water out, So I took a gang of them and jumped in the hole and started breaking out, and in taking up a stick of wood to top it on deck there happened to be a Spike drove in it, which caught my pantaloons and tore them most outrageously, besides tearing my flesh badly. The flesh can mend itself, but the pants I have got to mend. So you see I have got another job on hand as soon as I finish makeing the new ones. It is now ½ 11 Oclock at night, my watch will be out at 12. You see I am standing it below waiting. So ends this day Catharine and I hope you may have pleasant dreams, to pass this night with. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Friday 15 This has been a fine clear day with a light and baffling breeze. Employed in fitting rolling gear. Saw a Strange sail to the S. W. of us Latitude at noon 32 - 08 North Longitude by Chronometer 24 - 42 West. We are getting along but slowly to the Northward, but I hope it is all for the best. So ends this, Catharine Yours S. J. Barrett

Saturday 16 All through the first watch last night it rained very hard, at 12 Oclock when I came on deck, it held up, but all through the watch it threatened me very hard, the lightin flashed and the roar of the thunder let us know that we were close to it

ahead and when the rain was pouring in torrents and just over and had the moon out then shone bright as ever they did, on this weather quarter there was a beautiful rain bow, all of the Green hands were up to see it as they said it was the first they ever saw in the night. A few minits before the watch was out it commenced raining hard; but I soon got below out of it and laid in my berth, leaving it to run on the other watch. This day has been fine and clear with a light breeze from the S.W. Reading S.W. by S. & S.E. and two points Westerly Variation in the compass makes four Course S. which makes it East, as we want to Lead S. by E. this Course. Latitude at Noon by Observation 37-40. North. Longitude by Chronometer 23-25 West. It lightens very bright again this evening on our Larboard, and I may expect a little more of that stuff that made Jackets Hands this day with me and I hope you have passed a pleasant a one, as for the night was one under to be out of the way of all rain. So adieu for this time Catharine. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Sat 17 Last night I prognosticated wrong about the weather, for it passed off clear and pleasant as I could wish. But as soon almost as I went off deck after breakfast it rained hard until 1/4 past 11 when it turned out to me if I could get an altitude of the Sun to work the Latitude by, which it cleared up beautiful and clear, and I found the Latitude to be 38° 07' North. Longitude by Chro. 21-34-15 West. Saw a Strange Sail. Captain Nash is very sick again. There was no Prayers offered up in the Cabin to day, as none the others are capable of conducting them as Captain Nash has done since we have

Barque Vermont December 1843.

been out. This morning at 4 O'clock when I first came on deck I heard a noise, as if some body was having a hard scuffle for it, in the dark. I went along forward and on the lee side of the Forecastle found two of the men fighting away like good fellows, neather one speaking a word but fliging the blows like good fellows. I took hold of them and slated one one way and the other another and told them, let me hear or see no more of such games. One said the other called him a liar, and Mr. Barritt would you take that word from any one. After we got decks washed down I made them both take a grease bucket and go aloft and grease the mast down and then told them to try in future to live agreable together, for it was most to small a place on board of a Ship to do as they were doing in the early part of the morning. This Evening Tacked Ship, heading with Larboard tacks aboard W. by S. ½ S. wind almost dead ahead. So ends this Sunday my Pretty Catharine. Yours. Thomas J. Barritt

Monday 18 This morning when I came on deck I found it blowing hard from the S. S. W. Ship heading W. towards noon it became overcast and sprinkled a little At 12 O'clock by the watch tacked Ship heading S. S. E. wind having shifted to the S. W. set up some of the standing rigging. No Latitude to day, as the Sun was out of sight. This evening calm and stopped raining it is now 11 O'clock P. M. at 12 my watch is out then I am off for bed. It is now about ½ past 2 O'clock with you, as the diffrence of Longitude is 5 6 day So ends this day Catharine and Yours &c T. J. Barritt

Burgue Vermont December 1843.

Sunday 19 This day it has been clear with very light winds and most of the time calm. Employed in fitting whaling gear. Latitude at noon 30°-16' N. Longitude by Chronometer 28-25 West. So end this day and fast of the night, for it is now three O'clock in the morning, one hour more and my watch is out. So good, I will say good morning Catharine, for you are up and getting breakfast ready at your house by this time. Yours Tho.s J. Barrett

Monday 20 All day we have had a strong breeze from the S.t Heading W. S. W. which by applying the Variation of Comp.s makes a S. W. course. Saw a Vessel standing to the Eastward. Latitude by Obs. 29-28 N. Longitude by Chronometer 24-30 West. We are busily employed in fitting Whaling gear. Captain Nash is quite unwell again this evening. I am enjoying first rate health, I couldnot ask for better, even for you and yours I always want to be first rate. It is now almost 12 O'clock at night and at 12 my watch is out, so I must say goodnight Catharine. Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Tuesday 21 This day we have had a good strong breeze from the S.t Heading W. S. W. Variation 4 Points allowing two points westerly, makes the course S. S. W. Latitude by Obs. 28-20 N. Longitude by Chronometer 25-52 West. Captain Nash is sick yet and runs into port for him to get better. Mr. Cate the 2d Mate I find is a very disagreeable old fellow and as for doing ship duty, if I had charge of the crew, he would not be able to get them to do one thing for him. I hear the crew muttering and growling about his manner of treating them. He damns and curses them for every thing and he a member of a Church and when he sits down

Barque Vermont December 1898.

to mate asks for a blessing. Capt a Christian is he, and from such a manner of acting, I am totally disgusted with him although he uses every means cunningly to please me and obeys every order punctually. Since we have been out he has been water on any of his watch that he could find dozing about the decks, and he made a good deal of boasting to me, saying that he never was sat down in his watch on deck, much more get a sleep. but I thought of the old saying, "its not all gold that glitters" and so I found it clearly proved last night, his boatsteerer came and called me and Mr. Forsyth, (which he sometimes does, and therefor took no notice of it) I went on deck all my watch came up and the other went below, and I did not see Mr. Bell — Mr. came 10 or 15 minuits Mr. Forsyth came and told me he was a sleep on one of the live tubs in a few minuits after wards he jumped up and went off below, on seeing me walking the deck he went to Mr. Forsyth and called out for him — then the boatsteerer told him, that Mr. F had been turned out more than half an hour. This morning when he turned out he looked as nothing on earth, the boatsteerer came and told me what the matter was, that he was mad because he was left asleep, when the watch was called at 4 O'clock Sawyer, the fellow that stood there, then commenced swearing on, and telling me what a mean contemptible man Mr. Bell was &c. I then told Sawyer that I was mate of the Ship and that he must not come to me to tell which Officer he liked or disliked for it was something I did not want to hear of. I turned away from him walking off — I once heard him tell the Carpenter, "well I suppose it is not right for me to tell Mr. Barritt, but a man can't help having his likes and dislikes — and I think more of my word from Mr. B. than I do of all Bells — you may set a mark" I felt grateful to find that this crew as well as all former ones have always formed so good an opinion of me. So I go down first, one more here and I would be contented and that one is C. J. J. Barritt

Barque Vermont December 1843.

Sunday 22 This day we have had a strong breeze from the S. S. E and S. E. Course S. S. W. Sea the usual quantity. Employed in fitting up bulkheads, &c. Latitude at noon. 26°=59' N. Longitude by Chro. 26°=37' W. Captain Nash is the same. Saw a Finback whale and a School of Porpoises. So ends this day Catharine Jones. J. P. Barrett

Monday 23 This day strong breezes from the E. S. E. Steering S. S. W and S. by W. Captain Nash and Stoddard are very sick to day. Stoddard has been vomiting blood, which has a bad look. Latitude at noon by Obs. 25=78. Longitude by Chronometer 27°=07'. or what is the same in time 1h.=48m.=03s West. So ends this day Catharine. Jones &c. J. P. Barrett.

Tuesday 24 Commences with strong breezes from the E. S. E. Course S. by W. Captain Nash is the same, Stoddard says he feels some better. I hope they will get well soon. I feel well and hearty but not heart-whole, and as I would have it as it is—it is a feeling—which the lines of these Stanzas will describe better than I can. He says it makes to slumber once only; that once must be in death, I think.

Stanzas.

There is a feeling, whose wild thrill
Awakes and slumbers once — once only;
It binds our pride, it mocks our will
Makes hearts glad, or cities lonely;
Like the first sin that still blazed bright,
Till all to which it clung was ashes,
That passion cannot wane or die,
While life remains to feel its flashes.

I. I find it is, Love clings to me, let me go where I will or amidst the strife of mind and waves my mind wanders back to you dearest Catharine, and my feeling is Love, Love, Love,

And it sometimes occurs to me, if Death, or Love should claim my Love— I would wish to Die. for it leaves me, and it must be quenched by the means God has set it going in the following are the two remaining verses of the Stanzas

No, want, go even the end of time,
The heart's dark soil may chill and harden,
And leave it in its early prime,
Unfruitful as a blighted garden;
But Love—first Love—in mine moved,
Seedling of Heaven, of growth eternal,
Will nestle in some spot unmoved,
And keep that spot forever vernal.

Even when the dark, oblivious tomb
The lovely and the loved hath shrouded,
The very tears that mourn her doom,
But serve to keep Love's light unclouded;
For death's keen arrow cannot slay
The memory of the loved he slaughters—
From life's bright stream they fade away,
But leave their shadow on its waters.

Our Latitude to day is 23-41 N. Longitude by Chronometer 26=52 West. So ends this day C. Jones Sen. T. J. Barrett

Monday 25 This has been a fine clear day with a strong breeze from the E. S. E. Course steering S. by E. Captain Nash is very poorly today. I think from the breaking out on him has the Scarlet Fever— he seems to be in great pain. but as it is not considered a very dangerous disease I am in hopes he will soon get well again. I have entire charge now of the Ship— and I feel myself fast to it some, about whether our Longitude is correct or not, for we have not taken a Lunar Observation or seen any one or

any land, to see if the Chronometer is giving correct time
If it is correct and the wind permits us we shall
see some of the Cape De Verde Islands in the morning
And if it is not correct I shall put out nowhere
until I can get some means of ascertaining our
true Longitude for we may find ourselves on
some rocks before we wish to be. So end this
day my Cattarines. Love &c. S. J. Barrett

Tuesday 26 This morning at 4 O'clock I had the Helm
to wait until daylight came to be sure
we did not run to the Eastward of any of the Islands
But daylight came and all around the horizon
it was thick and hazy so it was impossible to see
the land if we are close to it. Every thing indicates
the land. Birds, green water, Porpoises and Flyingfish
in abundance. At 8 O'clock estimated the latitude
at 17=44 N. And got Mr. Cole to give me three Altitudes
while I took the time but he made some mistake
in counting off for I could not make the Longitude
within 2 Degrees of yesterdays Longitude and from
the Course steered it could not have been half a Degree
difference. At noon no Sun to get the Latitude.
This morning the sun set without our being able to
see the land. Captain Nash is making a terrible
noise. I have seen several die in my time and
not one of them make so much noise about it
as he does, it is unfair him
for he is not fit to die. I have no faith
now in Christian fortitude if he is a specimin
of them and I have heard him say he felt
willing to die any moment. That was when he
was up and down but he has got worse and that

Barque Vermont December 1843.

He has got scared, dont as bad as any one I ever saw and I have an idea that he is more scared than hurt a bit I feel tired and lazy and so must knock off writing. Yours. J. J. Barrett

Wednesday 27 We have had a strong breeze all day from the E. N. E. heading S. E. most of the time. Got a Latitude by the North Star in the night which made us in the Latitude of 17-18 but which was out of the way some little by the one we got this noon, which was 17-13 N. Long. this morning 26-7 this afternoon 25-47. This morning I believe we saw the Island of St. Antonio, but it was so cloudy about it, that it was almost impossible to say whether it was or not. Captain Nash is almost mad if one should judge by the way he speaks some times and at that the breath was about to make its exit, but I dont think he is in a very dangerous situation any way, although he says he is sure he will die in a few days. P. S. 2d. This day my Wife Catharine if we never live to see either. J. J. B.

Thursday 28 This day has been about the same as yesterday. Capt. Nash is a great deal better he thinks He told me of something I never knew of before, that there is Reefs of Rocks laying 30 Miles to the Northard of the Islands of Fogo and Brava, the Latitude of Brava the northmost one of the two, is 14-50 South Point. N. P. 15-10 and Longitude of 24-48. Our Latitude at 4 Oclock P. M. was 15-36 Longitude 24-26. according to that if Chronometer is correct we were at one down on top of them but he may have seen worse and so I think I will put about and stand

to the N. N. E. part of the night. And in them I shall have a chance of knowing if what the log is true— if it is, it is something not laid down on the common Charts in use. Saw Blackfish and a Finback Whale or two throughout the day. Employed in getting Whaling gear ready So ends this day My Cathrine. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Sunday 29

At 7 O'clock last night I put the Ship about and stood to the N. N. E. until 2 A. M. then tacked again and stood on a wind to the N. E. by E. at 10 A. M. made the Islands of Fago and Brava— Fago right ahead distance of 80 Miles and ran within 8 Miles of the North side of it and then took two Altitudes of the Sun and the time by Chronometer and by the long. of that part of the Island I found the Chronometer to be out of the way 46 Miles giving Lat much more Eastern than is correct. I will give her a trial tomorrow. Sent Mr. Cole on board of a Ship which came down close to us, to get some liquor for Capt. Nash, but did not get any. it was the Whale Ship Emerald of New Bedford, just out from home, bound to the Pacific. I boarded two small boats, one from Brava and the other from St. Fago but only got a bunch of Fish. I got one Anchor off of the Bow and had the Chains, as Capt. Nash wanted me to fetch the Ship to anchor here at Fago for a day or two, but he got scared about me again, like he did last night, about something that does not exist— no it is likely we shall have a

Barque Vermont. December 1843.

about at the notions of an Old Granny for I cant call him any better. From the day we left Mystic, he has been grunting and stuffing medicine in him. and has not seen to one particle of the duties belonging to him to do except, marking up the Chronometer time and that as soon as we got any where near where there was danger from that not being correct. He got in his bunk and said Mr. Barrett here is the Chronometer you must take charge of her and keep run of it. for I shall die. and he has laid in his bed until this noon (that is for nearly a week back) when he found the Ship was within 5 or 6 miles of the Shore, he comes on deck to the surprise of all — and commences giving petty orders — when almost every man in the Ship have been under the impression he was almost dead. Such is the kind of a man I have got with this time. He is entirely unacquainted with whaling — never having taken one in his life and has only been one Voyage whaling any way. He has been always in little Schooners Sealing but has not been to Sea at all, at all, for the last 5 years. I am in charge of every thing on board and have it to find to. for the 2d. Mate is just like the Captain only he has not run aground yet; but I have been expecting it every day. for he looks like a fool now and says he is very sick. So I may count to effect from him soon. But come I will go through this scrape in spite of all. So adieu Dearest Catharine. Yours &c. Barrett

Saturday 30 till night we lay off and on, at a small Village on a point on the most Westerly part of the Island of Sao. At nine o'clock having stood close in to the Shore I had my Boat lowered down and manned, & sailed in for the beach met a small boat a little way off from the shore, with two negros and a white man, who spoke English - who got in my boat and went ashore with us on the beach he on landing introduced me, to the Son of the American Vice Consul, a Portuguese and also to the principle Merchant also a Portuguese they each offered me a saddled mule to ride up in the Village, but I preferred walking as it was only a short distance, but I found it horrid walking over the soft black sand and the sharp lava rocks. A couple of Soldiers escorted me up to the Governors house, to let him know where we were from and bound to. The Governor was a big ugly looking fellow dressed in Military undress with a half dozen Military Officers in uniforms in attendance his Secretary who spoke English - (after having a hearty shake of the hand with his Excellency) told me what the Governor wished to know after all was explained, sent me to the Custom House, to inform the Collector what we wished to pay for the things we wanted to procure. I told them Money and after some palaver amongst themselves they told me they must have the Ships Papers, before I could buy any things. So I told the Boats Crew to put the things in the Boat again. After I took a look about the place, it was a barren stark looking place. The people all turned out to see us as is always the Streets as it is seldom a Ship stops here. The women stopped on all along the Streets, and made no excuse or shew

to detain us and a good many of them made so free as to take hold of us and asked if we would give them the handkerchiefs we had in our pockets, and offered to let us "take pay" Some of the boats crew picked out some of the pretty ones (as some of them were remarkably fine Girls in appearance and looks) and gave them a handkerchief and then went and laid with them in bed for half an hour for pay, "What do you say to that Catharine." I went to the Merchants House that I first met on the beach and he sent out some choice wines—his wife I took her to be, sat in rocking in an arm chair, with only what you call a Shift on, thin white stockings and yellow slips, her whole breast down to her waist was bare—which made some of the crew stare—His sister I took her to be, for She looked to be her to him Sat on the edge of the Bed sewing—dressed in the same manner She had a curly head of hair as Miss Emanuel and better looking I should say about 17 years old—when we first came in the room her night dress was tied up as far as the knee joint—a few minuits after I looked at her again and She had loosed it almost up to her body—and She was intently looking me in the face; the moment she caught my eye and saw me look at it—She smiled—The blood mounted to my temples in an instant, I felt ashamed and couldnot look up again and in a few minuits left the house—I asked one of the crew if She was a Whore—and he laughed at me and said—that every woman or Girl as soon as Alt naught cohabited with the men—if not it was a remarkable case of Virtue I got a bit of bread and went off on board. Capt. Nott said he would go on about our business, and trust to his getting well, before he would let them have the Papers. So we left off I & S S.

Barque Vermont December 1843

I took an Altitude of the Suns lower limb and noted Chronometor Time — Att ½ 10 Oclock by Ships watch. and I found the Chronometor to vated to much by 4 Seconds daily, which in the time we are or have been in charge of the Chro. is 45 days, which makes 180 Seconds or 3 minutes — and which made the Longitude 45 miles to far to the Eastward. And by subtracting 3 minuits from the rate, and adding 5 Seconds 4 tenths, instead of 9 Seconds 4 tenths to the Chro. time, for the time she loses daily, will give the true Greenwich Time. from this out without something to alter to her to alter it. I gave Capt. Nash the Chronometor in charge again as soon as I found the true rate — and I mean to keep it to myself — to see if he can find it out as I have. for I am of a belief he has been playing or acting with duplicity towards me, as well as he or Malory did in getting me to come in the Ship with such men as him and Mr. Cole.

So ends this day. We shared Blackfish a little while this afternoon, but without success. So good night my own Sweet Catharine. Yours &c J. J. Barrett

Sunday 31 To day we have had a strong breeze [illegible]

Barque Vermont January 1st 1844

and Lime to ask before some of the men [illegible]
wanted if any body knows where the Ship is, now
I am sick.) which was giving a trying to make
the crew believe that it was the only way out of it
[illegible] The Captain came and told me
[illegible] the moment he said it. I felt mad at it
have felt so since and I told the Captain
"it would look a little better of Captain
Cady if he had kept from getting sick
just at the moment it would show his
skill in making the best land of it," But
he gave me charges and then gave out mornings
but I know where and what I was about and
it has put a feather in my Cap instead of
[illegible] and it has left me in the
[illegible] side of time where the Ship has
is wanted correctly again. He is about the best
as well as he has been at any time since we
have been out from home. So much for so
much Captain what do you say.

The wind the same. Steering S. by E.
Latitude 18-28. Longitude by Chro. 21-51 West.
Employed in setting up the Bowsprit Gear. Sent
Starb'd Carpenter and sailor on. They are a
[illegible] that would be [illegible] grow to
a large size some of them weighing 40 or 50
weight. So ends this day Calmer.

Sunday 2 This day [illegible] the same [illegible]
at noon 8-25 South Lat. Longitude by Chronometer
21-04 West. Employed in [illegible] rigging. Cooper
[illegible] this afternoon [illegible] about 6 Bbls.
This day Calmer.

Barque Vermont January 1844.

Wind and course the same. until up the two
[illegible] Latitude and Longitude
[illegible] had to have the two first Lat[itude]s [illegible]
[illegible] of the Sun's [illegible] was a Fixed
Star just when [illegible] and [illegible]
[illegible] Observation and we took in the
Meridian [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible]
[illegible] to him, before we could tell. It is getting to
be very hot weather. Thursday the 11th P.M. this
afternoon I had to apply a correction in the Equation
[illegible] which was [illegible] 39-37 for 10 days and [illegible]
was now 1-22 8 part of 1000 of a Pound. He thought
I was telling him a "big one" when I told him my quantities
or pounds were divided in tenths. and if I had said
100 or 1000 he would never believe me again.
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
South P.M. [illegible] [illegible]

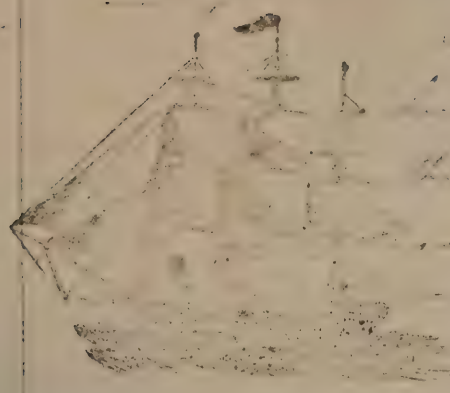
Friday 5 [illegible] after breakfast this morning, the 1st P.M. [illegible]
did we [illegible] in a heavy shower of rain which came
[illegible] it [illegible] until noon when it cleared off and
the wind became steady from the South. Latitude
[illegible] 8-35. Longitude 29-00 W.L. [illegible]
[illegible] of Monkey [illegible]

Saturday 6 Rain, Rain, all day Wind from the South
[illegible] to the [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] 6 ft. [illegible]
[illegible] Latitude by Obs[ervation] 7-22-47. N. Longitude this P.M. [illegible]

Barque Conrad January 1st 18

This has been a beautiful clear day. [illegible] for comfort. Had a [illegible] last [illegible] E.N.E. Latitude at noon by observation [illegible] It is now [illegible] attached to [illegible] telling you that is I became convinced of your real merit and worth. And thought if I could be sure of the Love of such a Girl as you were I could worship you and [illegible] I was [illegible] that must come to you will if you can for love is [illegible] this evening well Father, you and myself were all that remained home and [illegible] to go; but I meant to stay and keep your company, as I did and we spent the evening in social conversation [illegible] has rolled around and now [illegible] dear of it has engraved your image deeper and deeper on this warm and loving heart of mine [illegible] of night, when I am [illegible] the decks, all is [illegible] and the moon at the helm [illegible] deck now [illegible] sleep— then my thoughts [illegible] feeling is for and for you dear Girl. [illegible] you until this voyage is ended, it would be a great pleasure to me, but it is willed otherwise, and so it must be. I make light and gay and even ridicule them or they that are [illegible] and see a happy person who is free and not bound to woman's But [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Monday 8



Tuesday 9

Wed. 1. P.M.

Thurs. 26-30th

Barque Fremont January 1844.

Strawn and I manage to get the rest of Lime my little to confined from his position. I had to sail the Ship and tell the Captain how to manage to take it alongside, and after alongside, how to sail it in. I am very glaring that neither of them know any thing about making sail let them go. I have got Mr. Smith and I am sure he will make a first rate man, and between us we can get a voyage Sounds this day C. Jones. S. J. Smith

Wednesday 10 This day employed in trying to get Latitude &c. I am very conscious of the total inability of Captain Sails to perform the duties incumbent on him to do as a Captain, he is not acquainted with any thing belonging to the Ship or her duties, I must for so much. Our Latitude to day noon, 2-77 S. Longitude 28-28 West. S. J. Smith

Thursday 11 The same kind of a day Sailing and the Blackfish I caught the other day which made two barrels and a half of Oil. Latitude at noon, by Obs. 2 South. Jones. S. J. Smith

Friday 12 The same. Latitude at noon 5-56 South Longitude 30-41 West. Saw two of the Magellan Sounds this morning they are three feet in and are always to be seen in clear night in south Latitudes. They are called Magellan on account of their being first seen in the Straits of Magellan two small white clouds and the Milky Way are often to be clear spaces in the heavens but are more vulgarly termed Sounds. Time 6. Jones. S. J. Smith

Bangor Covenant January 1861.

Saturday 13

The Latitude of this place by sextant good
being from the S. E. Limb of the Sun to the Horizon
is 44° 48' South. Time 11 h 12' 0" by watch in getting
out water to make Grub this day. Jas. L. Barrett

Sunday 14

The Latitude the same, Sextant and
Lat. Latitude by Chronometer 10-28 A. Longitude by
Chronometer 31-38 West Longitude by Lunar Distances
31 38 West which makes a difference of 28 miles. I
can't say which is correct, but would think the most
evidence in the Chronometer for Capt. Nash's Sextant
do Lat not used for a long time and She may be
out of the way a minute or two which would make
the difference. I made the most good part of
the night for it is now Left first two hours in the
night, and I must go on watch to keep a look out for
the Light the Moon Lat first shows herself above
the horizon my Lunar Jas. L. Barrett

Monday 15

The same kind of a day Lat the
evenings in fine moderate and pleasant
Lat 5 P.M. this afternoon passed one ship
Lat. Latitude by Obs. 12 52 Lat. Longitude by Obs.
31-34. Lat Lunar Observation 31° 0-12 West which
I think by this must have made some mistake
in counting of this Lunar for I worked the Lat very
carefull and what makes me think so the Lat Lunar
distance and counted it off and I took it and counted
it off by the line and it differed one minute
which would make 20 miles difference in Longitude
Every day I have your father on my to remember
me of Gratefully to perform his duty and be aware
of our Life, and Lat lowered himself till now by this
Jas. L. Barrett

Barque Leonora January 1844.

Sunday 14 — This day wind the same Steering S. S. W. ½ W. Bulkeyes is sharing at Lemon Juice. Latitude observed 15-15 South. So ends this day from

Wednesday 17 — This day wind the same. Employed in making down Sparyards. Captain Cook is trying me to try and make me believe he knows something about the Ship matter but it is no go, for he is so very ignorant that a Child might see he did not. He told me last night that every voyage he has made whaling he has always left the Mate do just as he was a mind to as soon as he found he was capable as much as to tell me that was the case now. In the first place he never has been a whaling but once and then it was Log whaling, and then did not do any of it himself, and in the second place a man that has only been a Log whaling voyage, neither knows what it is at Sea, for it requires a great deal of skill at sea, whereas at log whaling it does not require any and lastly he is telling lies whenever he opens his mouth to tell about what he has been on former voyages. Mr. Cole is a most strageous Old liar and what ever the Captain says he stands by to say it was so but they are both of them so very ignorant that I can see through all their lies with half an eye the Captain and Cole both say that Cole is only 35 years old and let them go on and tell their stories about where they have been together and when he has been by himself and in a little time we is 60. Our latitude was 17=40 S. Longitude 32=50 West James S. J. Barrett

Boston 1st and January 1844.

Thursday 18 P.

The same Morning from 7 to 12 A.M. I read over the 1st Book of Cæsar's Gallic War in the original yesterday and have another to night to night I am in hopes of getting a chance to send a letter by some ship bound home, for there is a good many ships about here all the time Latitude by Obs. 20 07. Longitude by Obs. 38.46 West. Bound this day to Valparaiso Jacob. F. Bennett.

Friday 19 P.

This day the mate died he was to the U.S. of this year a Shipmate of Captain Hall and Mr. Peter Shattuck today. Four days ago I felt sure we should get Christmas in as to have time ready for us when we get in the Pacific. This morning at half past 7 when I turned out I found them with Mr. Eck, and his watch setting there at work Cæsar and looking on. The stars were rigged, when they went over the mast in a swing, and was hoisted up, they were not fit in the proper place. the mill have to be shifted I felt quite surprised about it, but can't say what is the reason of it and with nothing about their being fit of wrong only something that I thought it would have been much better to have left them alone until we got round the Cape. He Captain is the sole authority, said he owned it which just ends me in a few days I will talk with him if he is aware that there ships are fit of wrong and must be altered which will take me all week, for I think he has shown himself off to great advantage and take decent from the difference the Captain time I am now after from me but I must go

48

Barque Vermont January 1844

the most cool. Capt. Nash had better stay sick if he wishes to keep both in the dark in regard to his capabilities. Latitude at noon 21 46. Longitude by Chro. 33-52 by Capt. Nash's count, 35 minutes 35=06 West. This is the fourth day Dearest Catharine I hope those last engaged it in health and happiness. If the wishes of one whose every thought is of those can do anything to mar it, those evil ones to enjoy it — God send that thy coming years may be in health, lasting and happy not a cloud to darken the gentle Kate — nor care to trouble thy mind, nor disease thy body — that thy way may be ever straight and that foulest of all, slanders envious tongue, may never tarnish thy good name. Such are the wishes of thy Sailor, Catharine, and by an hour a fact that is true as it is warm. My every thought is to make haste and get back to thee — and that we may enjoy some time together before duty calls me away again — Adieu my Pretty Blond Catharine Jane. Yours Truly Barrett

Saturday 20 The Ship to the N. East a

fine looking vessel. Steering S.W. Latitude by Obs. 23-28 Longitude by Chro. 36-37 West. I talked to Nash this morning about the manner in which Mr C.L. had put them together. I don't think I have spoken so soon about them; but he came out and commenced interfering with some other work, and I want it would be best to stop it at once — I guess it was Cole, work and no play to say Capt. Nash told him to mind him, but you must to understand it must not be interfere with my work any way.

Yours Truly Barrett

Bargen Vermont January 1844.

Sunday 21
P

Find still on the Increase from the S. Shetland I. The Old Vermont is leaving it off at a great rate. Latitude at noon 63-43 South. Longitude by Chronometer 38-30 West. The watch have all broken up, Captain Abell got to work about them today, saying they would be of little use of it and he could afford me three watches on his part, and if I would join in with him and get hands in hand how help it should and the same time he offered me one of the Watches belonging to Vermont; but I declined excepting it as I was otherwise engaged. He may be both a fine good man, but I am very suspicious and he will have to carry sail very steady if he makes me think as he does. T.J. Barritt

Monday 22
P

Through the night and all the forenoon it blew quite hard, but in the afternoon it died away and through the first part of the night gave us some little rain. Saw quite a number of Dragon flies, Petrels and Mollys. We must have got down off the Coast of Brazil. Latitude by Observation 28-08 South. Longitude by account 40-12 West. Employed in fitting up the Ships rigging. Yours &c. T.J. Barritt

Tuesday 23
P

Saw a Sail this day bearing from the U.S. Ship S. H. Latitude 27 0/S. Longitude 41-30 West. It is quite cool this morning which tells us to before from "Cape Horn" yours. T.J. Barritt

Wednesday 24
P

This day must have been Eighteen and twenty to the S. Shetland I. Had one fish and Hog and also a few Albatross. Saw several Whales just at sundown but in most of the rest we in sight for the night. Latitude by Obs. 30-21. Longitude by Chr. 42-56. by Lunar Obs. 43-55. yours T.J. Barritt

Sunday 25

Last evening, we stood [illegible] 10 Oclock then, wore ship and stood to the S. E. until 6 this morning, but saw no more of the whales—furled sails and kept off and come again S. W. Saw a Finback whale about 3 times this forenoon. I forgot to mention that I gave one of the Boys, a responding [illegible] His name is Benjamin Barron and belongs to Philadelphia. And, saw his mate Baldwin was on he has been painting or fighting every few days, and yesterday forenoon he got a fighting right drunk on deck with one of the men I let the man fight him well and then I took hold of him and gave him a taste of a rope end—and told him if I caught him at it again I would nize him up in the rigging and then he would get paid for all.

I was in hopes to have had it with them whales this morning, and then would have trusted to good management to get some of them—but "As is" and it can't be any "tired" I met with a few lines wrote by some one in a Philadelphia Paper on leaving Farewell

Farewell.

When eyes are beaming
That never tongue can tell,
When lips are blooming
From their dewy cell;
When hearts are linked that dream to part,
And heart is met by throbbing heart,
Oh! bitter, bitter is the smart
Of those who bid Farewell!

When Love is chidden,
That pain of pains would be,

Barque Emma at January 1844.

And how unbridle
In the least to smile;
How Littered by a wretch's claim,
He lives, and pays, and lives again;
Till death wins many to the train
Of Him who hit Bennett.

But how is not justified and how to hit Bennett and Libby, Libby is to answer by experience well known to hit Bennett. So you that be, are used in saying that we are alone to Pity, and Crime. Latitude by Ob. 81-15 S. Longitude by Ob. & D.R. 56 W. Cut blowing hard how Lee. P. M. Variation 1. E. by W. Jones Ob. J. J. Barrett

Friday 26. It was my watch on deck until 12 O'clock last night the wind was hard and I had to take in considerable sail but it kept from raining until I got below it then came in torrents and continued to rain until a few minuts before Mr. Cole called me at 4 when it stopped as Mr. Cole said he believed it was only because I was coming on deck. Wind hauled gradually to the N.N.W. at 1 past 1 P.M. Sighted Ship heading West Larboard tacks aboard Latitude by Ob. 52 33 S. Longitude by Chro. 48-12 Saw Blackfaggits and one Albatross for the first this voyage. Part a Rainbow. Jones. J. J. Barrett

Saturday 27. This morning to wind hauled around to the N.N.W. set the Studding sails, but the wind is quite light but a new fair spell and Monsoon have come much heads or no Lubbers call them Albatrosses, passed about the Ship. Latitude by Ob. 33-15 S. Longitude by Chro. 40-25. by Lunar Ob. 40-38 Note. Sounded this day 5. Jones J. J. Barrett

Barque Emma, January, 1844.

Commences with a little wind, from S.E. steering N.W. by W. Saw a Turtle and Mr. Eades [illegible] for it; but without success. It is very hot today, more than ever — and it was not for [illegible] we must wait and that, that is fair for us to run around the Cape with. We had ought to have been down there by this time instead of being off the River Rio de la Plata, as we are at this time. Latitude at noon 33-44 S. Longitude by 46-50 West. This afternoon we have had Albatrosses, Mollyhawks and Pintados about the ship, one of the latter is now to be seen, and I have had in lieu of my own kind a native of the Sea, and [illegible] I found some good wives which I will copy for you [illegible] some future day.

At Home With Thee.

I would be near thee, when evil hours come
With drooping wing back to the overladened heart,
Wing-weary, like the dove who found no home
Except that Ark from which she took her start.
When homeward we turn our eyes down low life,
That cast out its fragrance round life's morning air,
When from Love's flower the odor long is shed,
I would be near in it's wanderer's prayer.

I would be near thee, no one else the home
Will ever shelter from the wand of time,
May drink of pleasure's chalice in its gloom,
Or list where beauty breathes our cherished name.
All are but dreams, from which the soul must wake,
As the lone exile from his trance of home,
And finds all visions save the heart-wish, break,

[illegible] Journal [illegible]

[illegible] that we saw a Ship in the morning, standing to the N. a Brig standing to the W. this afternoon [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Monday 5

In the night it rained some little, lightened stay
to the West and S. W. just before daylight the wind hauled
to the West, but straight Monday it has been light and
shifting all round the Compass. Also Tuck called the Capt
[illegible] Capt. [illegible] and
[illegible] this [illegible] in
[illegible] and [illegible] time [illegible]
something was the matter with him all at once he called
out from bloody Jack, does you think I'll live with
[illegible] of you another hour wicker, no be James
[illegible] and [illegible] I'll [illegible]
[illegible] to [illegible] I
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Longitude by Chro. 61°58'. by Lunar 62°04' Hut. Sounds,
11th day Catharines Jans. &c. J. J. Barrett

Or as we Sailors call it the 12th Sea Account

[illegible] clear, but middling cold, wind light and variable.
[illegible] of dark green color, Many of Weed floating about.
[illegible] Latitude by Obs. 48°-10'N. Longitude by Chro 63°-27'W.
[illegible] not of Lunars but they were not correct. Got a
[illegible] did the Lead found bottom at 54 fathoms gray sa
[illegible] is one year ago to day Dear Catharine since you
[illegible] to become one and the names and yet we
[illegible] is [illegible] me [illegible] Dear
[illegible] you the more to me Just may
[illegible] separated and Oceans interveen but
[illegible] and mind shall be for the Girl of
[illegible] Oh but for one sight of those rosy lips of those
[illegible] Catharine it would ease this aching heart
[illegible] and make me feel content. For Dear Catharine it
[illegible] mind is tortured from the thought of being
[illegible] for [illegible] to
[illegible] and I cannot [illegible] otherwise for I must
[illegible] love and I care adore if it was not someone going
[illegible] every inducement is offered for one to fall
[illegible]

Steering to the N. N. W. We have got a Stove [illegible]
[illegible] Cabin and it draws well, which is the first
[illegible] ever seen a stove in a Skin Cabin do no
[illegible]

The same kind of a day, wind from the W. S.
[illegible] and W. Steering S. by E. and from that to S. S. W. by
Latitude by Obs. 54°-12 S. Longitude by Chronometer
[illegible]

[illegible] not quite light as expected to see the Land
[illegible] but did not. At 10 P.M. set in thick and
[illegible] and with light drizzling rain. Latitude by Obs. 54°29
[illegible]

Through the night it continued to rain lightly
[illegible] light cleared off and Saw the Land of Terra [illegible]
[illegible] (Land of Fire and Smoke) we stood in until 10 o'clock
[illegible]

[illegible] at noon Latitude by Obs. 53°-17 East Longitude
by Chro. 67°-18 West which made us off the mouth of St.
[illegible] Channel which leads in to the Straits of
Magellan, and is a good passage for Small Vessels.
[illegible] soon as the Natives saw us they built Fires all along
[illegible] Coast to [illegible] us in, as we [illegible] Terra
[illegible] Fuegians, in [illegible] the Boats
[illegible] Canoes. Upon landing there, built up Fires to warm
[illegible] us from the nations our away it took us fires of
[illegible] continual smoke and what does
[illegible]

Dargue Fernando February 1944

[illegible] southernmost point of the Marianas and about
direct from the Point of Nafan for the Islands of St.
[illegible] the S side of it and to the [illegible]
the two small wooded Islands laid down. We ran close
shed close to Cape Sapiana and just inside of a
[illegible] reef or rock, I couldnot tell which it
being much thick fog. Just as we have got to go blind
sailed some times in very dangerous places. At 8 P.M.
came to anchor on a small shoal place which I had
seen off in the boat and found within a half a mile
of the beach, it being to thick to tell where we were
[illegible] day C. Jones. T. J. Barrett
[illegible] morning it cleared off and the wind
[illegible] which made it calm. I took a boat and
went ashore for an hour. The land looked very fair
but the water is small and here and there a small
coral reefing along. The Land of as far as St. Gregory
Bay looked very barren hardly a tree to be seen; but
from there to here well wooded. There is very few
animals if any here. On the barren Lands I saw the
[illegible] with [illegible] and [illegible]
on them. The Flies of Indians or South Sloans will
not [illegible] the most [illegible] and [illegible]
[illegible] and [illegible] with [illegible] and the
night left off at some time one way then another till
8 A.M. got night enough it was the Saint which
were the Harbours of Port Fainima, called so
from the Spaniards having commenced a settlement
on landing some two or three hundred Esp. Is. and
[illegible] provisions enough for a few months intending
intending to supply them in a few months but from
some cause or [illegible] not [illegible]

down its sides, caused by the snow melting— and sandy and dusty looking banks growing close to the top of the hill and then a low [illegible] toward the middle of the day, the wind mostly left us and just before dark we had three boats ahead and towed us in a little called Indian Bay and came to anchor in 9 fathoms water, close to the south shore and in the middle with the Light S. W. this is the Bay Columbine. Passed Cape [illegible] and kept our main sail down. We [illegible] and stood out and along the shore, with [illegible] and stood out [illegible] entrance got the Boat out and towed for Cordes Bay another Bay with a small mouth, but a short distance from Cridoven Bay [illegible] we got into the mouth of it, there [illegible] of outrages from the Northward. And [illegible] but the wind [illegible] on board and we had to [illegible] and was a most [illegible] Passed [illegible] Sounded down to 28 fms. When we got down to within a mile or two of the Bay, the wind left us and we had to [illegible] the other in little [illegible] Boat and [illegible] in 10 fathoms water at first [illegible] but [illegible] the last two Boats [illegible]

Port Famine (February 1834

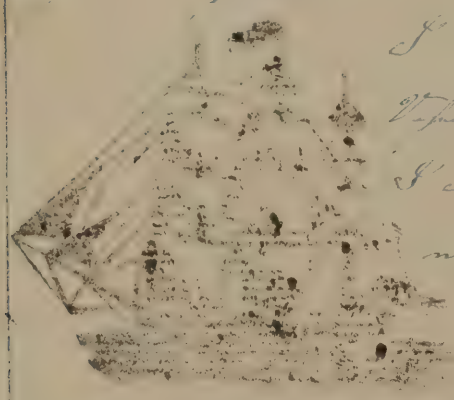
with such wind as it is at present and some fine
days but three Boat loads of wood and the rest
got on board. This afternoon there was
in the Bay two miserable looking Canoes, most of
the Inhabitants in them were naked & appeared
Little, Poor, Dirty, Nasty, The Indians consisting
Men, Women and Children and the same as I have
seen. Their only covering was a few Skins most
Equitts [Guanacos] forming a square of about 4 feet one way
and 3 the other. They came in the Canoes most known
on the Atlantic Shore although I failed
to comprehend whose we were. We saw with them
they were Invited out to procure for some few
trifles skins of their other Skin Coverings. We
soon found they knew how to steal and we failed
to shut a knife, book and box open. They soon
became familiar and came off in good
the Chief Captain Nash for after the Soldiers of their
Tribe in regard to their Women) soon commenced
offering their Women to the Men for a few Yards
of Tobacco. Captain Nash has often told me that the
Indians or Patagonians are giants, measuring from
6 to 10 Inches. But this will have to be taken
a great deal than any of these, for I only measured
four which was the tallest was 5 or 6 inches taller
than the biggest of them and will measure near
as much as any two of them. I also procured one
of their Spears and a few Beads, but they are like
every thing about them, miserable. This is a small
piece of Board nailed on a Post in the Port with
the Name of the Ship, Date, Port, April 20th 1843.

Barque Vermont February 1846

All through the night and last [illegible]
daylight was employed getting [illegible] the [illegible]
after breakfast, [illegible] was employed in the
[illegible] of procuring after dinner Captain Nash
and [illegible] boats [illegible] on board
and the other two [illegible] wooding, got all the
boat load of wood, got a [illegible] must more
wood at home. This is the best Bay of
[illegible] in my estimation in the World, by all odds,
[illegible] is situated at the head of the
[illegible]. The Bay is nearly one mile wide
and small Islands in all directions. This afternoon
[illegible] in a small boat with Barque Vermont
[illegible] of Mystic Feb. 23d 1846, close to the
[illegible] but cannot [illegible] left. what on
[illegible] hardly tell what it means, but I think it is
[illegible] Barque [illegible] of [illegible]
[illegible] is a [illegible] Bay [illegible]
[illegible] on a Coop [illegible] Capt. Hazard, Sail.
[illegible] Nov 19th 1845. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] from this [illegible] to Shanghai [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] 18th 1845. Saw [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]

Burgess Tennant February 1844.

Halbey a Farmer who lives near Marlboro Wilts County. He said he was highly acquainted with some of the Settlers about Mal Bay, but not enough to write many. Captain Howard and also the Old Boat Bill, with both of the last two in rough weather safely. The Boy came from Port Famine last at which place they say they have been selecting out Emigrants and Cattle, for the Chilian Government to Establish a Colony. They saw us the other day off there and at night put a light for us to see and left a Boat off the Harbour to come out to us if they saw any sail to guide them. All which time Captain said was afraid they were Pirates and was in great way [illegible] intending to get underweigh if the wind favoured, but they till us from the Boy it is no use trying until the wind is fair for they must get along, as they can go two miles to one sail.



Sunday 25

I have tried to make a stamp of a Vessel, but my paper is so coarse that I can't hardly make an outline, much more a Ship. It has rained all day and for all that Mr. Forsyth and them men have been out of one of the highest range of mountains in the way of snow. The perpetual Snows. In the forenoon the Captains went up to Bay the Chief, to Call with a boat down, around to Cordes Bay a gunning. Just after dinner the Captains came on board of us. Mr Halbey and Bryan. We what was very comfortable. Had a fine afternoon. Captain Stait on board and at dinner it was a good dinner and the dinner is Plum Pudding, but it had all"

Barque Vermont Sabinas

Rain again this morning, wind still strong from the S. W. but which drew down through this part of the [illegible] Indians came off begging again this morning, they also brought off two quite nice looking girls, they were good looking in this Country, and were clean, having on striped cotton shirts. One of them was about 20 years and the other about 14 or 15 years of age. They wanted some one to take them down below and "Bunk with them" for tobacco. But all of the crew declined. And they poor things, had to go off without getting what they came for, either the tobacco or a (_____) Such is Nature. I don't believe Catharine you will love me as they or plead as hard as these two did, for me at least to go to bed with you once if it should be in broad daylight and most especially a few weeks after I get down off of this Voyage for Nature calls, they way must be attended to and the call of to Lie with woman is most outrageously strong in me. But I will deny this call and put it off until we two can lie together as one. You must think what a feeling it creates in me, for I know the same feeling must be in woman. [illegible] I am dog tired for today, while sitting just where I am sitting I went in my room. I heard some of the Boatsteerers, take one of them Indians women, and (_____) Lord, there was nothing like this since I known them and more I could hear many more they made this night than anything else. All but long drawn sighs. Then the perfect calm. A little [illegible] Then it was with my head, and mark it was like fire, and it [illegible] long and through me. But let it go it will be my turn [illegible]

Bangor Vermont February 1844 73

[illegible] to go the Starboard anchor, in hitting it we came very nigh [illegible] lighthouse with my hand, [illegible] and stuck the boat hook [illegible] Hid the same, but not quite so much of it. Hove up the Starboard anchor again. I finished the letter I had begun in January to Sidney Everett and also [illegible] small part myself on [illegible] not having any more room to stay on the deck. At the request of the U. S. Engineer and others to take the trouble, to forward all letters that is here by the first steamboat which offers to Pittsburgh. The two captains came on board this afternoon and I went on board of the U. S. Raymond, but soon came back again. After supper had quite a chat along with [illegible] Old Seathman, Captain Mayhew and some [illegible] with Captain Harwood or as I first, but his name down Howard. Captain Mayhew has as much [illegible] but the Pittsburgh Captain [illegible] Vermont and Old Seathman [illegible] something about them and so was telling of their [illegible] and [illegible] of Indians in general, but I soon [illegible] different way and gained [illegible] [illegible] said that the U. S. [illegible] [illegible] Between Pittsburgh and [illegible] will be left to go on board of the U. S. Ex. Steamboat [illegible] Harwood will [illegible] Old Harwood [illegible] a morning visitation [illegible] on board [illegible] Engineer [illegible] Bangor [illegible]

Barque Vermont February 1844.

Wednesday 28 This morning it cleared off and looked as if we got a fair wind to take us to the Bay of Islands but this fair wind was used by Raymond Lowe of the anchor and hawser and in Hail I was told she could do with hauling at against [illegible] from the N.W. which soon came in this again with Rain. The Lizzie Lines the S.E.K. nearly about of the anchorage. She will soon be came in and come to another again for the wind has been in the time Capt. Kirk off gunning. The two Canoes came off hooting and begging against at 2 P.M. the A.C.B. is hooked along in again for the anchorage.

We just came to another first in 9 fathoms [illegible] this morning and with all [illegible] let go our Starboard anchor again. So ends this day my Catharine. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett.

Thursday 29 All through the day and also last night blowing very heavy from the Westward, with steady Rain. There is no sea at this anchorage; but the squalls are very heavy and if the Chain or the Lifting was not good first rate we should shortly be drove away from the harbour. So ends this day my Lady Catharine. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett.

Friday 1st March, 1844. This day the same as yesterday. Heavy squalls from the Westward accompanyed with Rain, Rain, Rain. Which we have had every day or night since we first made the Island of Terre del Fuego I hope it will stop soon for I have got heartily tired of it. For there is no pleasure in going ashore or any where else in the rains One of the boats must ashore this afternoon and got them to bring me off a small bucket full of limes which I have found very useful in drinking for many days we are quite fond of them. So ends this day Catharine. Yours &c. J. J. B.

Barque Vermont March 1844.

This morning I be hove off and hit and [illegible] number to be called and two in first of the watch [illegible] The O. C. Raymond got underweigh - I took a Pilot crew and went on board, to help work them out in the Straits. Then I took a spurting Glass, and hid them all good and a pleasant passage. It was as it is right standing between Foreland and Point. Mr. Pilot has gone over the Point on Prince Island running. Mr. Cargill above in the Cutter, head ranging and I am a Pilot with the Pilot, for the matter keep them busy as well as another. Just as we the C. C. R came in and came to anchor again. So was the Catharine. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

This morning light wind from the Eastward, hove up our anchor and stood away to the Westward in company with the C. C. R. and Lit with us at 1 Oclock P. M. when I landed to go on the N. E. Pt. to see at which time we were about of the anchorage of York Roads we lay until 3, when the Ebb tide made strong against us, we then made sail for the South Shore and I saw a boat and went to sounding, by accident I hit on with Batchelors River off of the mouth of which there is good anchorage - Came to in 10 fathoms muddy bottom, Kings Jamaica N. E. by Compass distance 2 miles. The C. C. R. came to anchor close to us, went when ours off to sea and we were for a short distance - passed with a pleasant Rain most of the day as usual. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

This morning at 8 Oclock Flood tide commenced to make Sail up and started off with a light breeze from the N. E. At Flood tide came into and in the Mouth of the River of Prince Town and we must a counter tide in this we towed the main

Saigne Vermont March 1844

of Indian River, which she named to be a Flood tide for by both faintly made up that River. As we did not want to go that way we made the best of our way we into a small Harbour, which we have given the name of Vermont Harbour, on the Island of Saint La Grande. We found it to be a very nice Harbour, but very deep water we anchored in 12 fathom rocky bottom, within two Ships length of the Shore. We had our Boats and towed the H. B. R. in to an anchorage close to us. Tide knocked us off at 11 came in and came to anchor at 8, at which time it commenced raining and rained most of the night So ends this D. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Tuesday 5 This morning at daylight hove up our anchors, the Tide just commenced making West got all ready and started, after we got out of the Harbour we got a light air from the Eastward with all Sail, Tide, Wind and Tide we were soon off the West end of this Island of Saint Legard. But it seemed we got there the wind fell away, and a counter Tide set in, setting us from Whale Sound, uniting this Tide that brought us up to the point of the Island, these both uniting in one and setting across to Indian River in a contrary direction from that in which we wanted to go. We tugged hard with the Boats and made out by noon to get across to Point St. Jerome, close under a high mountain we found by the Lead 21 fathom water we let go the anchor, but it took no hold, for as far as we gave chain, it never tripped off in the least, showing that the bottom was as stiff as the Mountain, for we were within a Ships length of the Shore in this manner we dragged for about two miles, the anchor sometimes

against the rocks at other against nothing— We then found there was no chance of holding on, and went to work heaving up the anchor ... with a intention of leaving it there & have to go with the Tide. let it go where it would. we got it clear at 8 in the Evening, and almost in the mouth of Indian River, we running at the rate of five & miles an hour, with the anchor ranging on a large and hard mud bottom. then it was a little out of the way, got clear and laid there until the middle of the [illegible] we were glad to be under weigh, Sweet and landed on the point of S.E. Island and waited until it commenced falling. Then instead of sitting back the way it came, it set by the Ship the same as it did before and after mooring the Ebb making out of Indian River all set away together to the Eastward. Near 4 o'clock the ... of a light breeze from N.W. to N.W. by N. Caught it was best to try and get back to our last night's berth but it was not to be as the wind ... shortly dark we came to anchor about a mile and a half from the mouth of Indian River to the Eastward in 9 fathoms water muddy bottom. H. & S.W. ... to be most all day but ... very foul and not having any water by us, we did ... for to get ... on board. Stood over in the forenoon which is about 4 miles from ... to this day and part of the night at hard work. ...

Wednesday ... the morning calm and quite clear for the first time. At 4 breakfast Captain Nash went off ... and I stood ranging for mail with the ... to get ... to go to Indian River, and ... a boat off from the ... and landed ... time and have ... Sunday ...

Barque Vermont March 1844

This morning quite clear with a light breeze from the Eastward, steered N. & W. got down and off the W.N.W. of the Island of Ingraind a little in advance of the P. C. Raymond, although we were in advance of us in the morning. But we both had as much as we could do to stem the tide; but by 11 A.M. we were out to sea in the Straight of it and shoo double around Cape Quad which put an end to crooked Beach, which is called the most part of the North Shore of the B. C. R. for as it we were made last night along saw Seal, Humpback Whales and Mountains covered with Snow and Ice, which makes a fellow think of Cold weather although it is quite pleasant here. At 4 P.M. passed Cape Natch 24 miles from when we started from. Fell in with a Boat with two Women, two Children and one man, bound to the Westward, they came alongside and we found they were some of the party we had seen on the East Coast 50 miles from here. I procured a String of Beads from them. At 5 P.M. came to anchor in 7 Fathoms water muddy bottom in a Bay which may or I shall at least call Grey Bay. from it having a range of white Cliffs looking like coming down in the Bay. It is 8 miles to the North of Cape Natch and is a very snug looking, land sheltered on all sides by Land, small Islands in the Bay and high Mountains back and sides. As we came in by the land coming in the Bay, we met on the P. C. Raymond, about 6 miles to the W. with her Boat ahead, towing in a Bay, as we had our Boats at it from 5 until a few minutes before we came to anchor as it was calm from that time. Yours. J. J. B.

Bryce Canyon March 1934

[illegible] the night wind and from the Northwest
[illegible] morning rain and fog with it. At daylight I took
a boat and started out to the [illegible] to ride
on, found it was 8½ miles to the Crossing
Captain Nash said it was 6½ miles from Cope Canyon
but we are sure it cannot now at this time if it
did once be [illegible] miles. Then took the Boat
and started up to the head of the Bay and found a
large stream of fresh water emptying in it, and the
whole head of the Bay was fresh water. When we got
up to the head, we were close to the Ice mountain, and
the way it made my fingers ache was a caution to
[illegible], and some of the Rowers looks most all fixed that
Way at the head of the Bay is a first rate place for two
or three Ute. to stay. Went up to the [illegible] and the Ute.
started over the [illegible], but she went in out of sight
again and I suppose came to anchor again. This afternoon
I took a boat and rowed out off for the mountain
of Ice. After [illegible] miles the boat [illegible] we started
[illegible] first mile [illegible] it after a mile and [illegible]
we soon found the water deepened, we then took to the
boat hooks and one Batteaux the left Lower and
the other the other. We two soon fell in with the
mountains, we skirted up this side almost [illegible]
the same place have rocks and others with slight coat-
ing of moss, which we could just give from the water
with our weight sometimes we were standing on the
edge of a rock hundreds of feet high and the ice
[illegible] miles and we would have to
[illegible] "Dang fools rocks." After looking for some
time in this manner, up and down our place, we
came to the mountain of Ice. It was the

Barque Vermont March 1841

greatest sight I ever saw in my whole life. And I have seen many things worth seeing. There was a mountain, which is 40 or 50 miles in length and in some places several thousand feet in height the highest that we could see, was in the [illegible] we got to it, and it was over a hundred feet high of solid looking blue ice, out of the centre there issued a Stream of water as large as the Creek that runs through Bridgeport We staid and rested about half an hour and then started back for the ship taking the Valley for it; back as those that came that may last guide us any time of it. Got on board last before dark for the night tired and glad to rest. So ends this day C. J. J. B.

Saturday 7 It is just 2 o'clock this morning I found the wind out from the Eastward, hove up the anchor and made sail for the Westward. At the sun rose the wind increased. By J. L. M. sighted Cape Pillar By J. L. M. Cape Upright, by J. P. M. Cape Tamar off which we ran [illegible] Straits. By J. L. M. sighted the small Rocks called the Evangelists four in number they are the outermost land of any kind at the West entrance of the Straits of Magellan. So we are once more out in the big World. Taken by J. L. M. and this day May Catharine. Yours &c. J. J. Bover

Sunday 8 This day wind out from the S. E. and rather light. Steering W. by N. and W. N. W. At noon [illegible] from the Eastward. Wind and chains and middle all sung for very rough water Latitude by Obs. 57-37 South. Saw one of the high peaked mountains. So ends this day J. J. B.

Barque Vermont June 1844.

Monday 17

This has been a thick foggy kind of a day and Lucie came to the Southard. Having the name of yesterday published by Mr. Bartlett as Engineer by Price 77 12. So was this day C. Jones &c. J. J. Barrett

Tuesday 18

This day not much better. Wind light and variable, until noon, when it became steady from the S. E. causing N. N. W. We are busying now to make all ready for sailing, putting the craft all in good order and Boats in "Yankee sea-order" Also shifted the Boatsteers out by themselves, heretofore they have eat at the Cabin Table, after we were done, but it has made a good deal of waiting for them when we wanted their help. So some time ago I ordered to Captain Nash to have them live by themselves in the Steerage to which he heartily concurred and today they are by themselves. Mr. Cole is laid up with the Asthma. Mr. Forsythe standing his watch. Mr. Hand & Mr. C. both had mutual quite sick days while we lay in the Straits. I had a bottle or two of Liquor standing in my room and the Ice with it got out and the C. Raymond which they emptied, that is the Ice and I filled them again and they mixed them like some kind of sauce. One evening I came on board and I found Mr. H so very jolly—that I thought it was best if I wanted any myself I had better put it under lock and key, but to-day I came to sound the Keg and out of better than three gallons, there was only about half a gallon left and I am sure they did not drink it to-day this day My Catharine. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Wednesday 19

Through the night and all day we have had a most wild and uncommon kind of a time, more wind than we bargained for, from the Southward with quite a sea and had to take in some sail for fear of the

Barque Vermont March 1844.

Stuck bottling over the side, as one [illegible] of the
that are not over and above seaworthy. Steering N.E.
by Compass until it nearly a time & Course Steering
for variation Latitude at Noon by Obs. 47-35 Long.
by Obs 80-44 Wet. This morning we found the Ship leaking
most outrageously, about 500 Strokes an hour, and on
going in the Forepeak found a staff with sugar bags
on, and the water pouring in the whole length of
it, and on stripping it found the Old Barque nearly
healed 30 Strokes an hour and before, we came
on left home, it has been from 180 to 190 an
hour. Which we all may put thankful on finding it,
for it would have been as much more as I do
but for about, if we did not until we could have
made the land. This morning after breakfast I turned
in to go to rest, being up most of last night, and
you may think, I felt as it a small nap would do
me any hurt. I laid down, shut my eyes, and
would sleep, but instead of sleeping my mind wandered
away to Jane home, and Jane. I tried every means
to put you out of mind, but it was all to no purpose.
for Every thing I could think of was Catherine & Catherine
that I almost got mad with myself, to think, how I was
in my bed and every sleepy, and yet could not
get any, for thinking of you. And I laid until 8 times
times and did not get a wink of sleep for thinking
of You. And night away after dinner, while sitting
down on the taffrail of the Sun shining pretty
warm I fell a sleep in a moment, but then I
had to get a watch to look out for the Ship
so much for You. You see what trouble you are
to me Dearest Girl. Yours &c &c [illegible]

Thursday 14 This day wind much light, but rain and fog to make up the steering sails all sail against Wind from the same starting the same. Got up and fitted our mincing Tubs. So ends this day, C. Jones T. J. Barrett

Friday 15 At the night a lightning this day and night Last At 12 Oclock it cleared off star light, and wind shifted to the N. E. Steering N. N. W. Got up the deck tool and fitted it in its place, this morning. Mr. Cole stood his watch again last night Now I'll Tell you I'm sorry for time to have such a time, but I must say that with Capt. Nash and him have both injured not only upon the Owners, but most outrageously upon those that have done got to go and get a little fresh air. I shall as much effect Either to go fit for a Master of a Whale Ship as Captain Nash. Captain Nash is about as sensible as Old Uncle Jo Cousin Sail said they was quiet-minded" But I cannot shut off my feelings some times, to see a man, who has shipped to lead and direct the affairs of the Ship. In no manner acquainted with them. I felt provoked at him ever since we came in the Straits. He pretended he knew every foot of the way through, and from the first to the last, I had fair play to quarrel with him to make him believe we were at such and such places. And afterward proved, same place, to come to me and say Mr Barrett there this is the place, I know it by such and such marks, hoping I make it appear before the other as if he had run the boat to make it out. At the same time I had seen no land before, but almost quarrelling with him to make him believe it was Our Latitude at noon was 42-30 Longitude by Time 89-30 W. So ends this day C. Jones T. J. Barrett

84

Barque Vermont March 1844.

Latd 76 0

Though the night was all for a stern chase from the Southard. Steering, so as to make a due So course Latitude by Obs. 39-42 South Longitude by Chron. 80-21. Yd Excuses in keeping our rotations. I am getting really lazy & care not a fig to much else, to do anything but myself that I feel, know but what every body thinks I am to lazy to shave myself. For it have not shaved since I was in New York a little over four months ago, but it is not for pride that that, for I can shave twice times to shave but I as often swear it as I think of it when I remember the request you made of me (that it grow until you return will you.) But I am almost afraid that I shall soon fall out with it, for the Beard is getting so long as to be in my way most to much, and not only that, a mans Beard when it gets very long requires a good deal of tending to, to make it look any way respectable. He will see though how long we can get along with it. So good night to you for it must 8 O'clock, and you are in bed most likely by this time. By Saturday. Yours &c Thos P. Burrill

Sunday 17

This day the same. And most part of it beautiful and clear and quite warm with all. We mind it that I have put Stockings and drawers off. This is a quick way to turn Summer into winter and turn back to Summer again all in less than a month. At Noon a little cloudy so as to prevent our getting an Elevation of the Sun, but we can tell very nigh the Latitude and Longitude, the first is 37-0 S, the other is 80-30 West. I had quite a time with one of my watch, a fellow by the name of David Fisher a Dutchman this morning. He has made out by one means or other to suck in of drawing water to wash off dirt, in a morning, all but once since we left home, and then he was quite sick for about

Empire Vermont March 1844

it. This morning I spoke to him to have his turn with the others and he quite so backward about it, or I should have to kind to him. He some why or other did not like it, but as a boy thought it was nice he would not make out to do it. But he would any way rather pay some one to do it for him. I told him that would not suit me, I promised it of every one after a little palaver he got in the trains, and after tugging and dashing the bucket against the side of the hill and so soaking his cap over ears. He once cut he would be damned but he couldn't draw. And you may flog my, Mr. Barrett or put me in irons, but I can't draw water and will not try any more." At the same time started to come in out of the trains. My Spunk was up, I knew he could draw and must he should for he is a stout able bodyed man and with all, is and has been a very quarrelsome fellow ever since he joined the ship and has begged a good many of them I drove to the side of the ship and cut him, head and head, with the end of stout rope, back, back, you d—n lazy rascal if you don't draw water I will flog you. I soon cooled him and he drew the water as well as any of them. After breakfast I called him up from his watch below and told Captain Bird I wanted him to be put in the trains every hour and made draw the deck full of water and then turn it over the side again, and I then went to bed, at noon when I turned out I found him at it I knocked him off then and told him he must turn out to-morrow morning at daylight to draw the water to wash off decks, it will be his watch below then again. He took my flight about this kind of way of beating him, and for you. A day without a kick or thrashing I think it will make of his mind to do what he is able to after this. Save a Scrub of Blacklisk. Sounds this day Catharine. Yours &c. J. L. Barrett

Barque Vermont March 1844.

Monday 18 Through the night and all day a fine
[illegible] Saw Land. Viz. V.V.H.
At 10 A.M. made the Island of Juan Fernandez
a little on our lee bow, hauled up a little and
kept on our way. At Noon we were in the Lat.
of 34° 18' South. Longitude of 77° 36' West which made
us about 30 miles off the Land. At sundown
saw two Ships who stood for us until dark, but
not using any move on our part to wait for them
or come towards them they took in sail. They were
a Sale Ships running home for whales. Captain
Nark remind to me to be afraid of them. He
talks about "Pirates" every time we see a sail
and I am getting almost sick of such nonsense
as that. I would have very much liked to have [illegible]
thing, to know how whaling was about here and
find out what the Prospect is for the N. W. C. this
year. But Captain Nark does not know any thing
about such things as whaling. So ends this day my
Catharine of Marlboro Yours &c. J. F. Barritt

Tuesday 19 This day wind the same; but much lighter
and the weather quite warm. Commenced having a lookout
at mast heads for Whales this morning. Have been
employed this last few days in Coopering our Casks.
This forenoon again I lost my forenoon nap on your
account. Look out sharp, I shall have to have
you hauled over the coals, for disturbing me
of my rest. So you had better be careful of your
self Catharine. Yours &c. J. F. Barritt

Wednesday 20 This day wind the same. At daylight I turned
out, and started the work. Sent down every thing
off of the Main mast except the Lower yard and the

Set and Some rigging that he had cut away the Main
Topmast Stay and the Lofty Gaff mast, which fore
sail and rigging set up and might have had the
Topgallant yard and sail up. I do not know what he
his work as he has ought to have done; but he got
mad at something or other. I do not know what for
for I don't, or would was more I did not care, for if
I had known he was hindering my work aloft, I would
have had him down on deck out of the way and I did
not notice after his work. He often get in fits mood and stays
so for several days; but I never know him guilty of hindering
work before." This has been a busy day. Captain Hart
got paint up, and in midst of my work, doubling the
rigging, Stays and Sails and every thing else that is going
on in such a time, and to work standing on the
Paint, for every one to get his share on his clothes. So ends
this day Saturday. Jno W. Thomas J. Smith

Thursday 21 This day wind still from the S. and S.W. S.
but quite light. Finished our work about the Main
mast and set up the rigging. At daylight espied a
Black Hull close to us. She seemed to be coming down
for Malta, as the master said after daylight and by to
belong to the S. W. Sent another again this afternoon
off our weather beam seemingly steering N. W. Mr. F.
the same this morning, and commenced acting contrary again
about work and I had to give him a "Lifting" which
is something I did not want to do, but was compelled to
or otherwise let him have his own way, which he cannot
have with me. I am in charge of all the work
and affairs of the Ship, and it is effected of me to see them carried
on - therefore I there must not be any one master about
it. Now as this day Jno W. Thomas J. Smith
Latitude yesterday 31-20 N. Long. 27-45 W.
Latitude today 29-10 N. Long. 30-10 W.

Barnegat Vermont March 1844.

Friday 22 Wind about the same Crown also employed in fitting out whaling masts and Carpenters Crew I am almost down stairs from a pain across my breast, which prevented my sleeping hardly any this last two or three days causing such a pain that I would have to shift from side to side to ease it. This morning it is so low that I cannot stand as even bend my head downwards It first came on me about a month ago with a slight dead kind of a pain about my side, when I was in with [illegible] two weeks ago, by which time it made more of an impression on me, causing nothing to sustain standing out of a sound sleep as if I had been called, and dreams of all kinds. I then thought it was time I took or done something for and I never doubted the medical Books, but found nothing that answered my feelings the weather was blowing But my feelings differed and sometimes was different that I thought it would be as well to bleed me and not run any risk of its being that disease and by night let it get seated. But Captain Rock persuaded me to take medicine I took one dose and then nightsted it any more. Now I am brought to a full sense of my negligence for if so much can make one feel I have got my full confidence my breathing hurts me very much. I have now taken another dose of Medicine, have got a large Plaster across my breast and pit of my Stomach and a large flannel band pasted around me several times, like they handlings a child to keep it straight which I expect is what this is recommended for, to keep me straight. Our latitude by Obs. at Noon was 28-12 South. Longitude by Chro. 30-40 West. So ends this day Catharine I hope you are in a better condition than I am. Yours ever T. F. Barrett

Barques

This day we

in some way or other to cause such a painful feeling

about the land, for I never have any such things at Sea. And I

know that they can not all explain something, By the manner they received

me when I was home about a year ago. Then I was where I would

by under no circumstances if I could have the same ONE to

Through the night strong breezes from the S. E. Stood

Daylight when we left off S. W. In talking last night

we were going there to recruit before we went on the S.J.

Ground. So this morning we have left away. I feel a great

deal better this morning than I did last night. The "Big

Island" very smooth and the sun shines very hot. And many an fish

may Lazy and I for one think I shall lay down and take a

Friday

Sunday my Boatsteerer raised a School

of Sperm Whales about 8 miles to leeward in the

hopes to get some on the ship, we went

after them but were unsuccessful. We must go after the

Journal Continued from page 44.

[illegible] could get to him. He [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] and down he went expecting the next minute to
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] I made the best
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

for each day for the last 24 hours. 25, Lat. 23-50 N. Long. 81-40 W.; 26, Lat 21-21 S. Long. 82-50 W.; 27, 20-00 S. Long. 83-00 W.; 28, Lat. 18-09 S. Long 84-43 W.; 29, Lat. 16-00 S. Long 87-00 W.; 30, Lat. 13-55 S. Long. 90-21 West. I am paying away yarn until [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] and my rate. What if you [illegible] of the Trade [illegible] of the ocean. Steer that will give you a variation of the [illegible] every day since [illegible] of the ocean. So day Latitude is 12-40 S. Long. 92-13 West. So ends [illegible] Yours &c. S.F. Barrett

Monday 1 This day dawn with a strong breeze from the W. S. S. Steering W. N. W. P. [illegible] at 8 A.M. hove [illegible] and the Hair and Bow boats and some of the crew employed in taking down the rigging. So ends this day Latitude. Yours &c. S.F. Barrett

Tuesday 2 This day mist and cause the same. Latitude 11-52 S. Long. by Chro. 94-30. West. So days Lat. 10-50. Long. 96-13. Finished taking down rigging and painted the remaining boat and commenced cleaning of for painting Ship. I have been up to-day, now but am very sore and weak. So ends this day. Yours &c. S.F. Barrett

Wednesday 3 This day mist the same and cause also. Painted the Hyand Fiferame and Bowsprit. Also repaired the Fore Topgallant C. Mast sail, Lower studding sail and Spanker and about finished making up Sparyarn I feel quite unwell this morning again it seems that on the last operation on my foot brings a severe pain in my left side, near the heart, from which it spread all over my Breast and Shoulder entirely laying me up. Latitude by Obs. 9-49 S. Long. 98-33 West. So ends this day. Yours &c. S.F. Barrett

Barque Vermont March 1845.

Thursday 6 Through the night heavy showers of rain mixed very strong from the S. E. Steering N. & N. W. this day have been confined to my room and most of the time in bed being so sore I can hardly move my body. This is to last for one, time I am mixed and any other way as well as ever I was, expecting this pain or stitch for I must call it that for I can not in one position for some time without feeling something then it will catch me as if something had given away and I cannot move without pain and more. Latitude by Obs. 8-30 S. Sands this day 6. Yours J. J. Barrett

Friday 7 Through the night the same as the last, rain all night and blowing very hard. Mr. Cole by some means or other made great work in his watch carrying away rope and one studdingsail boom. S'pt a little easier this morning. Latitude by Obs. 7-18 South. Sands this day Catharine. Yours J. J. Barrett

Saturday 8 This day the same mixed strong from the S. E. Steering N. & N. W. A good deal of rain through the night and some little through the day. Fell a good deal better today. commenced a letter to you which I want to have ready to forward by the first opportunity. It has been so thick and rainy that we have not been able to get an altitude of the Sun therefor no Latitudes. So End this day Catharine.

Sunday 9 Very near the same kind of a day as yesterday Rain [illegible] appearance of a Shift of the Trades from the S. and E. to the N. and E. S'pt considerably better to day. Yours &c J. J. B.

Monday 10 Fine light and variable. But are able to keep our Course which is N. W. now. Caught a Bonetor [illegible] in the Latitude of 4-5 S. Long. of 105-30 West

Barque Fermont April 1844

by timonier which I think must be a mistake
of Captain Sparks for we have made about two de-
grees [illegible] Lat. [illegible] Lat.
[illegible] the Latitudes of 18-30 instead of
23 30 I have a good deal better today and have been
on deck the best part of the day. Last night and night before
last I was the first for several nights this
morning I'm not but a great deal more [illegible]
night I slept a little, a little last night I
was at home and dreamed the two worst [illegible]
was out for a big sour looking Dominican who [illegible]
at me with me said I will allow you just no
more [illegible] I married in, and if you are not
[illegible] I will not marry you. I told
him, thought he was pretty short. What do
you think of Catharine. Now see of three days if you
[illegible] I have [illegible] the names
in this Book and want to know the meaning of the
Roman Lingo made use of at times. Ask me when
we meet by another time I will interpret them
for you. Lastly think you will me take the trouble to look
over it I remain sincerely your Catharine. J. J. Barrett

This day light favorable winds and a good deal
of sun. Steering S. W. Saw a good many Sidewipes.
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
stuff in the water to [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
things from it [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] This afternoon Capt. Nash came to me with long
and two [illegible] with [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] for I would not make out the [illegible]

Barnes Vermont April 1841.

and that South of Columbus, he made his Longitude
170 odd Wed. which is the Old out of the way and
way I took when I left the Westward and worked out
the time and made the Longitude 173-43 East
He wanted to know how I done it, and I went
over the amount out loud so he could hear
and at the same time correspond, to see where
his mistake was, for mine was the true
Longitude. He had the Impudence to state his
work so as to correspond within a few miles
of my work, and then tell me it was right and
mine was many (I said yours was three thousand
miles from mine) and he made as if he did not
hear me and went on to talk about his telling
me the other day so and so about a mistake
somewhere in the Longitude. I told him it
must have been a mistake for he never spoke
to me about any such thing. Which completely
put him to his trumps, he must have thought
he was talking to Old Cole, for I often hear
him tell things about his last voyage which make
him look astonished, and if he happens to take
notice of my looking suspicious, he will im-
mediately refer to Cole, who has to lie for
him. So much for a Pious Member of the
Seventh day Baptists. He commenced to look
some little faint yesterday and to day. Latitude
by Obs. 2-20 S. Long by Chro. 173-43. E. mid. this day.
By Catharine Yours &c. T. J. Barnes

Thursday 11 This day the same. Feel so well to day I
commence standing watch. Latitude 1-34 S. Long. 174-16
East. So ends this Catharine. Yours &c. T. J. Barnes

Sunday 14

The same sort of wind and weather as I have
[illegible] to, blowing off out of the
Lake with the heat. Have finished Painting I believe
for I have had nothing to do with and mauldent
for Capt. Clark commenced it and pretended to know
all about it, and he will do now to go first
Visit to his Majesty, Kaahi Iehi King of the
Sandwich Islands. I have not had the hand in it
so will not be answerable for the Look of the Ship
From the main up that 4 feet he has left her for
as she sailed from home, 2 feet of that being Streak
is painted over with a light coat of wood grey,
which now looks like every thing else but paint
the next two feet is black, all marked up with
iron rust, which has accumulated there from
the spikes and bolts, the next two feet he has
put on a coat of white is so thin that it is
as good as none at all and worse, for them
that put it on, put on quantity to make up for
quality, and the consequence is, it has run down
on its neighbour the rusty black paint to help
Look off the Lack of it, the next two feet is
painted black and that was all made of Lamp
Black and Oil without any white Lead for a
body and the good effects of that is, the first
rain will wash it off on its next neighbour the
four white paint - and every one who goes over the
side brings back in their clothes and hands
the last four feet he has left without any thing
at all being over coated black, for it is a capital paint to Look
fine my no. Latitude by Obs. 39 miles South Longitude
115=14 W. James Coe. J. F. Fremont

Barque Vermont April 1844

Saturday 13 This day for the most part mild light from the E. S. E. Steering N. W. and N. W. by N. We crossed the Equator last night and latitude at noon was by Lieut. Wall of it Longitude of 115=50 West. I have got made a Backgammon board, Dice, Men and Box, and so mean to keep some of my idle time playing that. Have also got one that made for you. And this I finish

Sunday 14 Commences and with the same. This morning I had a regular clean off having got Shaved, Boy Board but got no boy it was a regular Lark to me. So you may think I look like mother fellow now. Captain Nash informed me that the Peas indicated bad weather & him and wished I'd have no thing again on Sunday, and mentioned me to not a little when I came the on board, I told him I believed the whole of it to be a humbug and I for my part would not have any thing to do with it or them. The old fellow looked astonished but I told him, he might be assured that there was no humbug about me, for what I said I meant and that I did not believe there was a sincere human amongst them. That I had watched close the conduct and actions and I had a very poor opinion of them. They got to gether at 10 A.M. and left talking of their strong faith and that they knew that they had backslid lately, but now they were come forward to renew their faith in Christ. But their manner of expressing themselves was ridiculous in the extreme not one of them being in any manner capable of holding a common argument with me yet at and exhibit on such occasion as they were at. Lat. Noon was 2° 04 N. Long. 115° 37' W. Saw [illegible]

Monday 15

This day the breeze the same Let the sails alone to N. W. again. Stormy hot weather. We have got nearly even Keel on board, three feet of my boat. Even last night the Artful Parker, had a great time in the night. The Captain and Steward amongst the Crew and they made such a time that they roused two or three of the worst of the Boys to get up and say they felt very queer and wished to be Praying for. I am committed to myself with the Captains conduct for he is a notorious hypocrite as if ever came a craft, he called one of the men from the head to come to their meeting, such work will not suit me, I have come here for a voyage not to be Lord in any more Hypocracy than I am all ready acquainted, which is enough now. If will Put him to his trumps when we get in port if he is not careful, for my Bump of Indignation is getting quite susceptible. To be annoyed by such a set of ignorance as they are. Clean them having a little work done down below to day. Saw a small Finback Whale which came [illegible] Latitude 3-48 N. Long 118-02

Yours &c..... as long as I am J. F. Barrett

Tuesday 16

This day wind about the same. First before day light this morning, we had quite a Thunder Storm. This afternoon I got really mad at one of the Boys, (Cafe. North) I had got something out on deck to go down in the Fore hole out of the Blubber room, to keep them from getting oily in case we get a Whale. He not knowing what was right or wrong went them, took it on himself to tell me to leave them where they were. I then told him it was necessary that they should be removed

and what for He said it was his wish to have them kept as far off as possible. I said no more and after dinner went to work having them put back again but in the mean time Old Cole came to me saying he could not see what the Capt. ment by not letting them go where I was going to put them, and when they had ought to be. I told him simply because the Captain did not know any better, But that he must in future look out for the Ships duties for I had done his work long enough. Old Cole went below and told him what I said, for he immediately came up and and said I must have misunderstood him, denying every word he had said to me at dinner time, and to cap the climax on Old Cole corroborated every word of his lie. Mr. Forsyth is regular raving about it swearing he never will go the voyage with such dawd infernal impertenent stupid wh thinkers they are cunning enough to make us believe they know their duty. So I went to work and done the work I first started to do. Latitude by Obs. 4-41 S. Long 119-0 West S. and this day C. Yours. J. J. Barritt

Friday 17 So day as at last this afternoon we have a fine breeze from the E. Steering S. W. until noon when we kept off another point more to the Westward. The Old Bear has taken so much medicine to day that he is unable to eat, and think he must be unwell, when he can't eat for he has a ravenous appetite all the time. Latitude 5-28. Long 120-11 J. J. B.

Thursday 18 Wind and Course the same. In the night caught two Cowfish, they are a large species of Porpoise. Latitude by Obs. 6-21. Long[illegible] Vermont 121-30 West. So ends this day Fine Breeze. Yours &c. J. J. Barritt

Friday 19 At the night the N. E. Trade wind set in strong but in ... the light sails. Caught two small Porpoises. Commencing to feel pretty well strengthened up again although there is a pain in my head and I ... with ... ran 8 Leg. Latitude 7-32 N. Long 125-26 Wt. Captain Nash is beginning to feel well again & looks from the way he takes hold of the Victuals So was this day by Catharine ... &c. T. L. Barrett

Saturday 20 This day blowing very strong and very squally. Set all attend the course to S. S. W. This is the way to make Longitude, keeping off our course two or three hundred miles to avoid an Island not three miles in length. The 12 Hour is not again to hand Latitude by Obs. 8-34 Long by account 126=00 W. So ends this day C. T. L. Barrett

Sunday 21 This day wind and Course the same Latitude by Obs. 8-28 North. Long. by account 128=40 West. Saw a School of Blackfish. At 12 pilot fish a great notion to be sick. Mr. Smith says it is all gammon - he only wants to lay up in the same manner he did when we made the Cape Verd Islands. But he may get sick if any weather, if any high sea in the way of making the Sandwich Islands, saying that I had charge he being unwell at the time. But never mind I will keep my eyes open for him. One of this crew is sworn, has slid back again only one not having slipped since the conversation. How might the matter stand if, I was positive on this head, to refrain from it, I would not be considered a neglecter of Gods word; but as I told them last Sunday, I do not believe there is any sincerity in any of them. But as Jesus told his disciples if thy Prayer be in secret, not like the hypocrite in the Synagogues and Streets. So ends this day Very fine Smart Catharine. Yours &c. T. L. Barrett

Barque Vermont April 1844.

Monday 22 Very Strong trades yst. Latitude by Obs. 10-21 S. Longitude by Chro. 132-32 West. We are going along at a good pace. The Old [illegible]

Tuesday 23 [illegible] much wind as the Old S. W. can stagger under averaging [illegible] 10 miles per hour. The Old fellow is still grunting. We shall [illegible] continues. Have been fooling with the Chinese Puzzles but have no luck to go by, but I have not entirely forgot them, I am able to give a few of them for others [illegible] we are quite Idle at present. So ends this day. J. J. B.

Wednesday 24 This day the same Latitude at noon 7-06 S. Long. 135-31 West. [illegible] 12-08 S. Long. 138-56 West. The Captain has been taken down very suddenly this afternoon with a complaint very similar to mine he has been confined for a week or so back and has only been about for a couple of days and this afternoon he all at once came to me and said he was very bad with the pain in his breast and from what I can make out he is situated [illegible] same as I was, and are not clear of it yet. Caught two Porpoises. So ends this day Saturday [illegible] J. J. Barrett

Thursday 25 This day wind [illegible] Latitude [illegible] Course and Distance to the Island of Chatham N. W. by W. & W. 900 Miles distance. So ends this day Saturday [illegible] Long. 142 W. [illegible]

Friday 26 This day wind the same Course N. W. by W. and N. W. Latitude by Obs. 14-47 N. Long by Chro. 145-00 West. So ends this day [illegible]

Saturday 27 [illegible] So ends this week Saturday [illegible] J. J. Barrett

[illegible] with a fine breeze from the N.E. Course so as to fall a few Leagues to windward of the Sandwich Islands. We hoped we should have seen some of them this morning but we were unable to do so. Instead of the Sunrise we expect we shall have to go in Port clear. Which I am sorry for, I should like for the Crew to have had something but I will be disappointed. We have several down sick on board amongst them is my Partner and three of my boats crew. The Boatsteerer has got the P.I. P.I, the others have taken more cold. he thinks about the same night. The Partner is very ill, he [illegible] nothing he is not eating much and not having any means of exercise. Eating and Sleeping is all he has done since he joined the Ship. and it is all I expect he ever will do for he does not know any thing more. He seems to have no life in him for he never even walks the decks for exercise. Every one is anxious to get clear. Mr. Forbes is very [illegible] because there is nothing to do and it drives time so much, that as you would hope sometimes without doing any thing but be in a constant agitation, for it will be better times than we. So we go on day after day nothing but without hardly a new thing to enliven our minds. Many of the Crew keep up constant Christian prayer during Divine Service. And when we go in Port, where there is opportunity to transact, there will be more left to answer by

Our Latitude at Noon was 18°44 N. Long. by Chron. 156°00 West; but from the appearance of the clouds the morning Observation that we are close to the land. We will see by and by. So ends this day. Latter part. Fine. Cloudy. Wind [illegible]

This morning has made me quite a fine prospect of land for the Island of Owhyhee is all plain in sight. At Noon our Latitude is 19°30 N. and the land we see is Point Lenua 25 miles, which puts us in the Long. of 154°54 West.

Barque Fermont April 1844

the Longitude by Chronometor about 152=00 W. which makes her
nearly three Degrees out of the way, or 180 Miles. which put on a
fast Steamer one a pretty good day, would make it quite light
Saw a large fire on the N. point at the mouth of Byrons Bay
[illegible] light and several large patches of Snow are to be seen from
the Ship on the mountains. At 1 P.M. made the Island of
Mowee. Attempt course direct for it as we are going there
to permit at 6 hove about just off the East end of it. So ends
[illegible] Geo. C. J. Barrett

Sunday 30 This morning made sail and run down in the bay of
Naclaua intending to come to anchor, but on getting W. was
informed, that Ships all stopped at the next bay Lahaina
to permit as the Missionaries lived there and had got
the King to pass a Law forbidding the Natives trading
with Ships (That they may have all the profits) so we
had to jog on. till 10 in the morning came to anchor
at that place; A few minuts after there came off
a Doctor Peabody an American and a Native as
Harbourmaster and health officer. Having with us a
small pamphlet of the Laws and regulations of these
Islands. In which all Foreigners are not allowed
to have Ships or even remain ashore after sundown
making exceptions only those who have a permit of
the Governor. In this manner the Missionaries
effect having both from Whites and natives pretending
it all for the cause of Christianity. A horrid curse
to this, that forbids Civilized People, the freedom
of going or coming when he has a mind. But
these poor Natives are under the rule of — fear
and will be kept under. It is [illegible] thing
numerous persons under the [illegible] of Christians

Bennington Vermont May 1844.

Thursday 2

Thursday 2

Friday 3

Bergen Vermont May 1844

Sat Sailed at Stonington, the Ship Thos Williams Master
that is the Ship that I mentioned to you, that sailed about
the time I came on home to the last time before we
sailed. And one of the Boatsteerers by the name of Simmons
got married about a week before they sailed. He has been
on board of us since we have been here and says they
have had a hard time of it. A few days after I came home
they lost one of their Boatsteerers by the name of Hall
overboard off of a Sperm whale in gale of wind. Was
down off Cape Horn last February. Hall had been with
the Ship two years and Simmons and Boatsteerer
a man by the name of Thomas Wheeler that I was acquainted
with) and three men were drowned. Which makes
eight down on this list. I finished one letter to Sidney
and sent to you onboard, which I shall have time to
be sent by the first opportunity. No. 2 and this last. 3.

Sunday 4 This morning have up and stood away to the
Eastward, keeping close along to the Southside of Island
of Florida, they steering a west course between
that and the Island of Cuba, with a fine strong
breeze from the E. S. E. The Ol Bear undertook to
show off a little after we passed this morning
to me; but I soon told him what I might expect if
he undertook such games as these with me. And he
has been in considerable of a hurry since.

No. 2 and this day Catharine. J. F. Barrett

Monday 5 This day blew quite a gale, took in most
of the light sail and double reefed the Courses. Middle latitude
22-40 N. Long by Chron. 157-42 W. Yours. J. F. Barrett

Tuesday 6 This was the most fair wind we have had since
we left the gulf Stream. Lat. 24-57 N. Long. 159-17 W. Sat. 6 and
this last letter. Yours J. F. Barrett

Barque Vermont May 1844.

[illegible] Latitude by Obs. 31°-05' N Long. 158°-43' W. [illegible]

[illegible] Latitude by Obs. 33°-06' N Long 159°-35' West.

[illegible] Latitude by Obs. 29°-00' Long 155°-33'. [illegible]

[illegible] Latitude by Obs. 31°-05' N Long. 158°-43' W. [illegible]

[illegible] S. E. Blowing N. N. W. Saw a large Starke and a School of Porpoises. [illegible] Latitude by Obs. 33°-06' N Long 159°-35' West. [illegible] Saw one large School of Blackfish. [illegible]

[illegible] Latitude by Obs. 29°-00' Long 155°-33'. [illegible]

Bark Vermont May 1844.

Sunday 12 This day mind the same steering North. All thrught the night Left Ships in sight Sailing wit Oil. Saw several Finback Whales at daylight. Just before noon Spoke of a Stonington Boat Loaded by us I have felt mad all day about the manner we passed those Ships last night. to think that I have got to be tied fast to such a man as this Capt. Nash. Who is a Sot with two thirds of his time and at best knows nothing about the affairs of the Ship. And gives such orders as he did yesterday and that, while in Sot not having Sense enough to know anything about them. Two of the Boats Lied this morning. Latitude 6° 10 S. L. and by Obsn. 8° 8 S. Lon. this day made good [illegible]

Monday 13 Through the night wind strong from the E.S.E. and from that to S. accompanyed with fog. Through the day fog and rains. Just before noon one of the men raised a whale about a mile and a half off to windward, the next time it broke made it was coming for us very quick towindward, which would be South. It was a small Right Whale; but it was out of our power to get to him we kept on our course, North. This afternoon I have been to work Cutting every thing in apple pie order for whaling. Got our Boats on the cranes this morning. This morning, Latd. 0° 40 N. Lon. 8° it was time to commence Trying it with night, and keeping Boat Crews watch. Giving the Officers all night in. He told me to do what was right. So this morning was over under short sail. Saw [illegible]

Tuesday 14 This morning at daylight, wind came at SE part & called all hands made sail and stood on our course N. I am not like the regular watch. We stand daylight watch and watch & watch one gets the [illegible] The Officers of all Ships in all night. Until noon foggy. Ships heard of. Lat. by Obsn. 3° 38 N. Lon. by Obsn. 18° 08 W. Just before night saw several large round stick timber, floating about Southward away one of the Boats sent down to see if there found it covered with long necked Barnicles, some

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [

Bermuda Channel 1849.

This day it has been a little the time fine weather with hail and rain Sail in Almost any way of sail and turned up the Starboard Boat. Latitude by Obs. 40=11 Long by account 158=00 Nat. Jours. J. J. Barritt

Thursday 15 This day wind has not been much lighter, but we have made sail and carried it. The Wind Light and Variable at a Small rate. There is a great many large black Birds about us and some few Mollymoaks It is nothing to be very ill Weather again. So ends this day My Pretty Catharine. Jours. J. J. Barritt

Lat. 40=30 Long. 156=00

Friday 16 This day it has been quite a mixture of Wind, Sail and rain and some little of the time Sunshine, but very cold all the time. Saw several small Finback Whales. At 3 P. M. raised a Sail standing to the Southard under easy sail, at 4 She tacked and stood the same as ourselves to the Eastward. We find it very much [illegible] I flogged one of the hands last night for giving them and stowing himself away, and it was his watch on deck he has done it several times before, and each time I warned him of the consequences, but he heeded not, therefore suffered the penalty, a swing under the Main Yard all the remainder of the night. His name is Peterson. He is a regular old Hand and has been for the most part of his time in the Navy. But now this I give you all liberty to do as you like. And I have got to be more at times with him. He came and told me this afternoon, he thought it would be his last. I am sorry to see him in distress.

Lat. 42=37. Long. 154=51.

So ends this day My Catharine. Jours &c J. J. Barritt

Saturday 17 Through the night and all day Strong Gales and Heavy Seas with Hail and Rain. Saw a Sail yesterday She had taken in some of her sail, but made it as soon as they saw us. We dragged on very heavy all

night or so to make us only on the ground. This forenoon two Right whale, a Cow with her calf, passed close to us, they seem to be going nearly the same as we are to the Northard. Just at this time we spied the Ship to the Eastward, we have hardly seen a Whale the Voyage, and now we see them

[illegible] Lat. 45.09.

[illegible] Killed two

[illegible] Saturday 19

last night we have to watch what I call the same thing but in most all nail and not greater watches. This morning at

[illegible]

white to the Eastward was known pair right and the water smooth. Did I was mark for a Whale, just before noon it commenced to begin, but we mind a thick fog on a mind for time and got the time in and but no not doubting but it was a Right Whale, But he and found it was a Finback Whale which made me feel mad. Saturday I told the Old Fellow we had better leave to where we are the night, and see for them, for it might not be a small Pod of them. I was right, to day good weather and no Whale. What is promising. This fore noon thick fog. I'm sure to a large Cow which had got mixed with some of the Cows. This morning took in a little of the sail and at quarter Pasture. Ship Cole is near [illegible] Sunday 20

All the forenoon took Log. Down the sun came out with Lookout to the N.E. and soon took the fog off. And have had a bright lookout all the most but all the afternoon, but see no Whale of any kind. At the

[illegible]

Remarks commenced June 1st 1864.

This morning at the break of the day, thought one of the Bachelors came and gave me a name, with the name of Whales close too. I made sail on the latter all hands and in a few minutes the boat was off from the ship. I took the lead, the Captain close to me and the others close to him. (Now this being out and got his boat off although we would be under double stand.) I am got close to two large Right Whales, they milled a little towards the sail, and instead of this laying off a little to one side of them, he should right after them. Their many in a moment of came the whales and went under his boat and then instead of calling his Boatsteerer all in time as he had ought to have done he let them get under him, and then lost all chance of them. The whales turned under water and stood to leeward, coming up under the head of the Boat, and then the Boatsteerer stood up with a lance in hand and let them off from him. Not only loosing two good chances at them, but making them so wild there was no getting near them again, although after I and myself chased and stayed them about for a long time. And you may depend I felt in no very pleasant mood rather what I gave up the chase. After I had gone on board we were to be done this kind of work and had them to pull all the rest of the day. Capt. V. came and told me he did not see them or he would not have done as he did, and in future must pay attention to him, just before noon took a Whale. Killed, but did not understand the same. All day in the afternoon but it was another white whale, which is a very rare thing to see out here, for the most part are of the

Barque Emma at sea 1844.

then down and up mostly half a mile in another direction
from the Ship. and we Boatmen in the Boat, I
and Myself went down and I set the Boat in diff. and
place so as to cut him off; but after maneuvering
for hours had to give him up. Saw him
from the Mast head during the day. Stood off
for the night. Latitude by Obs. 50=20 N. Long by Chron.
58.30 West. So ends this day. to morrow I hope a
better day for you &. Yours &c. J. J. Barstow

Sunday 27 This day it has blown quite fresh all day with
a good deal heavy sea running. Saw no Whales. But
saw Flocks of whale Birds. Mr. Tate is very bad
today. This morning we saw a sail E.S.E. standing
to the Eastward. She was out this morning at 5
and this night at a few minutes after 8. daylight at
last 21 days passage and still remain at
that. Lat. 57=27. Long 10=21. Yours &c. J. J. B.

Monday 28 This day the wind was fair but came on to blow
hard and rain just after breakfast raised a Right Whale
and three Boats. Bayley the 6th Mate Barstow and Smith
of the Boat crew acting Barstows mate of in the 6th.
Boat flying that he was afraid he would gally the Whale)
got fast close to the Whale and hung after him as soon as
could. but he managed by some means or other to come
clear from the Whale. and the Whale
and all the Boats would go down again. I was more
than once afraid that the mate of my
Boat and myself must cut away the mast and sail
the Boat home. but we managed to get fast. the next second
after dinner saw a Sail which proved to be
a Brig from Sant Thomas Bound to Liverpool
spoke her and she was in Lat. 52=39 Long 27 W. Yours &c. J. J. Barstow

This day it has blew and been Foggy and Rainy
all day. saw just after dinner several Whales which
when we had lowed some time we found Females. that
after this we raised another Right Male which we lowed
for, but he had his stern up and could not wait for us
so we had to go and spring, now another but at dark
and was killed testing for us. Put them below the
Salmons in the Stern Bailey took him out of Mr.
Cole's Boat. Mr. Cole is ill. we moved Mr. Cole and
Mr. Tashmore fell over board out of the Boat and
got a regular ducking. So ends this day. J. H. Perritt

Thursday 2d

The morning and forenoon, thick foggy and blowing
down and chased whales all the forenoon. My Boat struck
and hit on fair on the back, but the iron didnt
take. We saw some more or eight Bull, Cows and calves, all
together. In afternoon we found two whales and
with two we just ahead of the Ship, I felt my boat move
off all at once, and looking over the side of the boat to
see what the matter was, found we were on the side
of the Whales head. Layed the boats around and it
hit off a few and he shook his head out of water, two Boats
struck it and let one iron in his side with it, and
it went like a steamboat. I held on two minutes
and then struck the line and he was not touched.
but now let me get near him once, the other Boats
darted him off several times. Bayley got fast to him
but had to cut for more fast. This makes the second
that we have had to cut from. Have now five bbls.
in night all day chasing whales, but did not get any
Latitude by Obs. 54 Lon. Longitude by Chron. 32 Lat. by D. R.
Wind Variable Course [illegible]

Barrow Vermont May 1854.

Wind fore noon blowing strong with Rain and Fog. One of the Ships we saw yesterday in sight to Leward of us is a large Ship with painted ports. Saw two Right Whales which Layed close to us but they were going very quick to the N.W. and it being to rugged to make much headway with a Boat to windward, so we let them pass. also saw Finbacks. afternoon had to call the men from the boats and take in sail it blew so hard and the sea was so high it was not safe. Night. Mostly light winds and day time heavy. Every time we go down in the boats we get a regular ducking and I tell you, it makes a fellow think of every other place under the sun than this it is so cold. I am Laid Lame all the time. Latitude by Observation 54-48 South. Longitude by Chro. 152-11 West. Wind Sale is very unwell yet. So ends this my T. Yours. T. J. Barrett

Wind fair & pleasant. Latitude by Obs. 54-48 Longitude by Chro. 152-17 West. So ends this day. C. Yours &c. Thomas J. Barrett

Wind fair & pleasant. Saw a number of Right Whales at different times for a Finback Whale, taking it for a Right Whale after it became quite smooth saw Right Whales, but would not go quick to the N.W., they soon were to Leward of the Ship [illegible] down and tried to get on, but there came a Squall of Rain amongst them and they went down and we saw them but once after words. At 6 in the afternoon we fell in with Finbacks [illegible] they were working slowly to the N.E. it is quite good daylight until 7 past 7 o and daybreak 7 past 4 Oclock again. So ends this day C. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Wind 30 This morning and all through the night calm Finbacks [illegible] blowing all around us [illegible]

Barque Vermont May 1844.

found there was a low right Whale making along just in the
[illegible] of St. Paul's Island we got to it, and
it came in that day. Set off to the NW and in a few
minutes the mast head off. Down off as was a Pacific
ship she had ought to have at least, [illegible]
to me, a Bottle and a night in a [illegible] Whale
boat, and pulling in the direction of the sound, saw
the "Ed Lady" burning off, and were very soon along
[illegible] ship. Found was that having upset in a boat
and in the [illegible] diggings. And I could not help, that the natives
the Kamtschatkans were amused to the utter we got on board.
We make [illegible] boiling, in a very little [illegible] and it
makes very strong of Whales, we have seen plenty of Porpoises
and Humpbacks and Grampuses and I hope soon plenty of
Right Whale This afternoon saw lots of Right Whale
Spouting and a little while Mr. F. got fast by pulling down
on the back from to windward and came very near getting
the boat stove by him in rearing. This whale like the
other two run and sounded, until he had to cut
the [illegible] off with an [illegible] and [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] hundred and [illegible] the [illegible]
being about 4 to 6 Yards. Saw plenty more Whales, but
it was getting very rugged and all hands were wet
and tired. So we took in sail for the night. Mr. Bale
went [illegible] the [illegible] and today [illegible] on more of
about what he could do with Whales. I hope to have a
chance on [illegible] days. I do not get sick to go in a
Boat, but may say I think it a very fine [illegible]
I have a very fine [illegible] of a Man's Whaling in
Bird [illegible] Latitude by Obs. 55-00 North
Longitude by Chronometer 165-15 West.
Sandwich Islands [illegible] from [illegible]

Barrow Strait May 1846

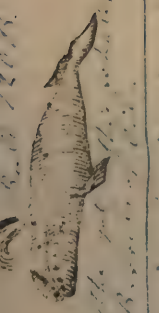
Friday 31 This day we have seen Capt Ross in the Felix from the Eastward standing to the Southward in the forenoon. Saw several Whales in the afternoon. Saw several Whales this morning and at 8 hove the Boat Ship and sent the Boat in chase of the Whales but got nothing. Sent all hands about the decks and in the Galley with the Cook and Steward being long [illegible] a great deal of time to be done, and what little we had to do we got through in a few hours. [illegible]

Saturday 1 This morning it moderated, saw several whales and chased, but to no purpose. One of the whales died a little after 8 this morning. [illegible]

Sunday 2 This day a strong breeze from the Eastward. Saw Whales all day. In the morning I got on one and my Boatsteerer struck twice, and the whale went off but came [illegible] at 11 o'clock we struck and at 12 we were towed off by the Boats [illegible] about going on, it got dark and we had to cut to let the [illegible] and a few [illegible] Latitude by Obs 53°15' N. Long by Chron 153°53' West. Saw no Ships standing South all day without success. [illegible] this day 6. [illegible]

Monday 3 This morning it cleared off fine and clear. Just after breakfast [illegible] and by Boatsteerer did not look as he had ought to have done, and the Whale settled down and [illegible] In the afternoon we lowered again, and came up to a Pair of Whales, but it proved a number of them. Still got fast to a Bull, and he was so [illegible] fight was a curious [illegible] all. But we made out to kill him and got alongside by sundown. Lat 53°35' N. Long 153°37' W. [illegible] this day [illegible]

Sunday 2



Monday 3

Thursday 6

Friday 7

This day a very light breeze from the Eastward and as clear as a Bell. At 8 in the morning called all hands and went to cutting in. At 12 finished, got down chains and the Lead and have the usual pleasure and the Lowest sung and struck another Whale. Hallooed to be lustily mauled to kill him right off and by 2 P.M. made fast alongside for the night. After commencement Cutting out. Saw plenty of Whales. Lat. 35 55 S. Long by Chro. 153-47. So ended this day. Mr. Bale is getting about again. Yours J. J. B.

Thought the day quite a strong breeze from the N.N. Eastward. Had to lower the Whale boat to tow in as no room to put the blubber. And when we did cut him, had to put two blanket pieces on deck. Sperm whales are considerably larger than southern Whales and have some little different look from them, but the are same thing. All as we have had and will be to do with set worse than any Whales I ever had to do with, running and fighting most outrageously. Sun set as much as we can do to keep the Boat from getting smashed to pieces by them. We had several Whales Cut in by the Ship. Two of the ones I killed and also two Humbacks and Finbacks. Latitude by Obs. 35 39 S. Long by Chro. 153 07 East. So ended this day after a pleasant 6. Yours &c. J. J. B.

It has been almost calm all day. Latter part light breeze. At 8 in the morning called all hands and went to cutting in. At 12 finished, got down chains and the Lead and have the usual pleasure and the Lowest sung and struck another Whale. Hallooed to be lustily mauled to kill him right off and by 2 P.M. made fast alongside for the night. After commencement Cutting out. Saw plenty of Whales. Lat. 35 55 S. Long by Chro. 153-47. So ended this day. Mr. Bale is getting about again. Yours J. J. B.

This day blowing strong from the S.E. Set off in shore with a view to get a Whale to the S.E. towards evening set off to get it in. Got fast getting it

Barque Vermont June 1844.

the Ships wake and off they went out of sight to windward. This morning made the small Island of Ocheriows and saw in with the land in the Lone of the Pacific covered with snow. Have only got about 11 Barrels of Oil boiled out yet. Latitude by Obs. 35°47' S. Long. by Chron. 155°31' W. 25 ft. Each miles it, which I hardly think is correct, as his Longitude all along back has been out of the way. Yours J. J. Barrett

Sunday 8 This day at 8 A.M. got fast from the S.W. end of the Line Main and Fore Topgallant in boiling out, and stood down about 90 barrels of Oil on the Larboard side after Patch. The Oil boils out very slow saw one Right Whale this afternoon, but it was about a mile to windward of us, and the Sea was so humbled up with Cask and every thing to pride to very as well as bad weather. We hit him fast without avail. So ends this day. Yours J. J. Barrett

Monday 9 Through the night until 2 P.M. in the afternoon; blowing quite heavy from the S.W. & Reading first on one tack then the other, trying to get to the Northward for we have got out of the Right Whales. Seeing Plenty of Right Whales. Employed in boiling out and stowing down. Latitude by Obs. 34°38' S. Long. by Obs. 153°[illegible] So ends this day. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Tuesday 10 This day the wind has been to the S.W. with fine clear weather all the day to the E.S.E. Saw a good many Right whales and Sperm but only saw one Right Whale which we lowered for, but he was going so quick for us to catch up with him. Stood down on the Starboard tack about 30 Barrels of Oil. Finished boiling out. Latitude by Obs. 35°03' S. Long. by Obs. 153°36' So ends this day. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Bowen Vermont June 1854

Sunday 7 — At 1st Blowing fresh all day from the S.S.W. with thick Fog. At noon Longitude 160 Latitude 54 Fog lifted a little at times. Saw Land in the Westward Starboard side about 30 Leagues off. Saw a Whale at times. Middle part Moderate and Foggy. So ends this day. No. 0

Monday 12 — Through the night and most of the day blowing a Gale from N.W. & W.S.W. and some part of the time thick Fog. At 10 A.M. made a little sail so as to see if we were amongst any Whales. At 11 saw a Spout a long way off. At 12 more Whales and stood to the S. Eleven Two and three came up with what we supposed to be a Cowfish in the Forenoon. Which proved to be a dead Whale. I lowered my boat and went to it, and in making fast to it got the Boat stove, it being very rough. Got it alongside and cut in by 12 at night. The Bone had all fallen out of her head. It being a Cow Whale. At last we Returned in it, two Harpoons, one of them nearly half of a line, the other a third, both Irish Manilla. Latitude made 53 Longitude at Noon 55 27 Long. 61 W. by the last.

Tuesday 13 — At 1st the blowing strong from the N.W. & N.N.W. Hauling more to the Northward with the other Vessels in sight. Saw a Whale at 10 A.M. Lowered in chase of it, but it was not Right Whale. Lowered and chased one, but without success. At 5 P.M. it set in thick Fog.

Friday 14 — This morning the wind moderated and the Fog left us a little. At 6 A.M. Lowered and chased a Whale until noon, without success. At 2 P.M. Lowered and chased

Barque Fernand June 1844

until 7 the gave up and came on board. Then I saw a sail in sight all day, during the day we saw met with the same [illegible] as mentioned in Bailey, the sail we saw is also the same, altho thought it altho an entirely new sail, that I had to have him off and had him at a distance, that I find the more I give way to him, the more I may and then he insulted. Our [illegible] in the latitude by Obs. 57-38 S. Long by Obs. 156-37 Kat. [illegible] and this day is.

Thursday 15 Through the night and all day calm and wet as the time this day. At 6 P.M. made out two sail. While close to we lowered and got ready with the boat two hours off. Bailey went on and took report that I find them all around me but not nigh enough to [illegible]. Stood them for a few minutes, then put back for the sail [illegible] it [illegible] Fernand on board just in time, for it blew all in light as we got the boats taken in. The same sail we saw yesterday [illegible] the first the boats came near this morning, but went away to the [illegible] day. at 5 P.M. [illegible]

Friday 16 Through the night and all day with a strong breeze from the S.E. by E. and [illegible] sail in the [illegible] and two on the lines when it [illegible] off them lowered and stood [illegible] but when each lowered and Bailey got [illegible] a [illegible] which [illegible] and [illegible] brought and came very nigh running me the most narrow as it was [illegible] the boat astern and [illegible] him and the mast. Got [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] of fishes. This morning the sail we saw yesterday like a whale and it was [illegible] out of sight [illegible]

from N. to W. Pleasure boat to row [illegible] Latitude by
D.R. 73°53' N. Longitude [illegible]. Some of the time we
were under sail when the boat got clear. So
ends this 6 P.M. Same Do. J. J. Barrett

This day like yesterday, was very clear. The E.
N. E. and Fog most of the time. Have not seen a
little Ice. Wind [illegible] all the 24 hrs of
Same quarter. At 12 M. Same of the Officers
Parties were most outrageously waved at the
Boat's going [illegible] of them in particular
a Man by the name of Smith, and who tried hard
to get a Gentlemen Boat at home and did
their Baking, for a few days, until we found
it was not for the situation. Was in sight
and that they may be done what I must not say
Spoke the Mail mail in night all day.
Latitude by Obs. 54°47. N. Jour. J. J. Barrett

[illegible] the wind [illegible] from
the Westward from the N. E. and Thick Fog
most all day. Wind [illegible] Ice
three Sail. Find on Board the Resolute of
Aberdeen, Capt. Lamb. Spoke Mr. Kennedy. He knew
all he is 76 Mo. He said he had been here nine
[illegible] and no Ice in the Sea in the
1st of March. As he told us a fib about Seals;
we now believe he has not got 4 Whales. He said the
Ice was [illegible] before and never wanted to come
in again. We bid him good day and stood on our Course
Westward, to the N. N. W. Cape is unable to do
duty yet, he has lost his voice and cannot speak
more a whisper. The men to be completely debilitated and

[illegible] Vermont [illegible] 1871.

I hardly think he will get aboard again. We have got [illegible] and the [illegible] water off and some [illegible] of the Bones stowed in a Bone for Hal I have got potted up in the after Cabin. To morrow I hope we may have the good luck to get a Whale or two that may shut us going for another week. For three four days back we have been in dull blue water, now very fine Birds, but Whales we have seen, have been acting as if they were at home; not like the Whales we saw off the Gun only [illegible] if they were not for the latitude by Obs. is 54-00 N. Long by Chro. 150-53 West. So ends this day's Journ. Geo. W. Bassett

Wednesday 28. This morning we had a light breeze from the N. E. Heading S. by W. at 8 A.M. first [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] and a few minutes after saw a Whale that was to windward square in his yards and half a [illegible] I thought it was best to lower Boat and [illegible] for it, the first one [illegible] the Whale. We lowered two boats and after him, we had to pull up pretty well on a wind, shortly after we started we [illegible] a Boat, they up sail and pulled and rowed all they knew how. We made out to get to [illegible] about five minutes before the first Boat, in the Bow [illegible] of their Boat. The Whale was very fast indeed, the Bow of his Head [illegible] the Bow was down, and the Line would [illegible] he would make Oil, so made fast, just as the Mate [illegible] the Boat [illegible] and made the customary [illegible], and Bank, how much Oil, how long [illegible] and so on. And I made the same remarks of him. They were fast on the ground and had got one Oil. Got the Whale alongside by 7 P.M. and

finished with the [illegible] in the morning. At last a man-of-war's boat came; it commenced blowing and raining much more than it had all night. We made sail to have a pilot on board, but he not liking the appearance of the day turned back again. We were very badly used with the craft out of them, and just before we got done the Flute's rope parted and I told them that if the next did the same that we would go on shore. They were very grumbling and growling at us, but very hard words they called it, for nothing. Sounds this day. Sam covered with dirt and dust and most outrageous [illegible]

Thursday 20 Brought the night strong breezes from the N.E. with rain and [illegible] Shower Light Airs came and played about the Ship many times in the morning, but the weather was so bad as not to be able to go out to sea with them. We did not get the first of any Pilots we have yet got. The fifth we had not got the whole of his Pilotage, for it would have taken us only a few days, at the outside, to have got it all [illegible] At noon it cleared up and we made out to get the Sun's Altitude, which gave us Latitude [illegible] Long. by Chron. 157-53 East. At 6 P.M. we were [illegible] and the wind all left us. Sounds this day [illegible]

Friday 21 Commences with light variable winds and fresh off Fogs. Two Ships in sight at daylight, supposed steering the [illegible] but quite a long distance off from us. About noon we saw porpoises and Porpoises and a Pinback Whale coming to the [illegible] and [illegible] Long in Pilotage [illegible] we [illegible] the man [illegible] Light Airs, but during the night [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Barque Vermont June 1874.

Saturday 22. Sailed sailing this morning. Just after daylight raised a large Sout Right Whale with a white head [illegible] Mr. Cole also for the first time since we have been up on the N. W. C. As we had a good deal of trouble with the Whale and it got clear of us after all. I will give you a short sketch of it. When we first left the Ship I pulled right up to it, and it settled, just as I was going to call Sidney up, so I stoned out of his watch, but not in time, for it was me. In a few minutes it came up going quick in a contrary direction from what it had been going; but after laying it around for a little while, it resumed its old course, and in a few minutes I was up alongside of it called Sidney up and he put two Irons solid in it. First one boat then the other went on, without getting fast, after-awhile Mr. Cole got fast with one Iron. And he to show himself smart. (as he has no big great talk amongst all hands, what he could and what he would do.) hauled his Boat on the Whales side, and as got round the same way as that gets there, pushed a hole in the side of his Boat. In a minute a minute he yelled out to me to cut his line, and I cut it from he was badly stove; but soon found he was more scared than hurt, for he kept on fighting after me. I then looked at his line and found it to [illegible] it as Bailey also did. Mr. C. got the only chance to kill the Whale, and he Bored his Lances a very bad sign of a good whaleman. Mr. H got a good chance at the same and lost his lances. Being fast boat and the Whale going all the time kept the astern off Irons, but I gave him a most outrageous cutting up about his mistake and after out of his bodies. One of our boys [illegible] a great deal and last of all Mr. H in darting up

the Land of my Boat, cut my Lines mast off, and the Rebels
gain'd how it look'd and Then was in fighting mood Line
again. It had at Times, blow hard, which must naturally
make it rough and so it did, and quite hard. [illegible]
up Sail to run in shore to it, but might not be but
said off for the Ship intending to go on board as she
was close & will be here soon. It rain'd
but I was glad of it as it relieved the Heat, for by
this time we were on board, the Enemy
were 2 Yards and left away from us, at the same time
[illegible] and left us in the Lurch
and left the men to run this Race, where we remained
for about an hour finishing with, wet cold and hungry
after we returned to our Ports gave us Then was to
wait until Morning and must not Turn to, but then after
on the after, it was Determined to get some
[illegible] in I will not leave a Ship to be left
off in a Boat at the pleasure of a man that knows
nothing about Rebels. After dinner manuvered the ship
[illegible] with the Rebels, we were off
2 Miles from the Fort and in Fifteen minutes from the
time we left the Ship I was dressed and with a Musket
one with a Cutlass, so you may think I was in a hurry
I was, as in this Fort Sumpter, but before we left Port in
with the two Ships Sailing Master, we got [illegible]
and Expended the day without a Rebels. So end this with
on 6 June 62 of June 11th

Sunday 8th This morning it blew a Gale from the E. and
[illegible] to this Time night. with Heavy
Rain most of the time. Stood down in the Inside
[illegible] to fair on with the Fort
from the Fort Sumpter, and 8 Miles of the Fort

Bark Canton June 23 41.

this last Whale made is of a very dark colour. But it will go, I am sure with a cargo of Oil, as well as any. If not we must have some little ... Saw, 4 Sail. Saw several Right Whales as usual, Hove to At 4 P.M. a small Ship with painted Ports and white Starboard Quarter Boat, hoisted close to, standing to the Eastward. We took in sail and hove to for after passing. Several of the Crew are unwell with sickness. And I would lay up too, if I was at home, for my Head and side are very sore. But one must not the last jagging. Soon, I hope we will get Oil enough to take us to Sag Harbor, But we have only Fifty Barrels Sperm four Hundred barrels yet. Our Latitude at noon was 58 N. L. Long. by Lun. 162 W. Sent Journal for this day C. C. Young Esq. J. Smith

Monday 24 Last night on going to bed I took a few drops of Laudanum, and soon fell into a sound sleep and slept till 6 in the morning, and then got up and went to bed, having word with those that stood watch not to call me in the morning if the weather remained the same. At ½ past 8 at usual the Steward gave me a call, and out I turned expecting to find good weather, but I felt quite mad, on coming on deck, to find the same thick fog as the same. The reason for calling me was the Steward did not know, if I was not within hail of the Mate, but as I was up so I made up my mind to stay up. The weather have been all of one kind and stamp. Fog, Rain and mist all the time, we have had Scarcely a good day so far. The sea Hill run quite in light Hurricane fog squalls. And fresh gales, and we cannot go after them. So ends this day. Hope good many more. Yours &c J. Smith

Sunday 25 This morning having an unusual little fog, I could all round us. And two Sp. like whales lashing it [illegible] I was sure it was a ship and down Boats, but the whales were off so soon as we struck the water came on board at 8 P.M. lowered again, the same luck. And then it set in thick Fog mind getting quite light when one of the Ships with his head yards, which supposed he had got a Whale. So [illegible] this was [illegible] T.J. Harriott

Monday 26 At 1 Oclock in the night the duck master commenced getting there Boys, there Boys there at 2 O'clock out and cut up, went back to bed again at 3 he called me, saying there was Whales close alongside. So we got and called all hands, made sail and lowered Boats after them, off went the Whales and we after them for 3 or 4 miles, gave them and had got back not to the Ship, when I raised another gang, pulled up to them and Mr. H. got fast to one, which run them out of sight of the Ship, nearly. Without succeeding. We stood for him until the rest of the Boats at long as we could see him then gave up. Got all got on board again by 10 o'clock. At 2 P.M. raised a dead Whale lowered two boats and went to it, and found it had been killed by a Fish called Killers, and they were there and had eaten his head all off. It was a Humpback Whale. took it alongside and cut it in by 6 O'clock. The Ship we thought had got a Whale but with got a Humpback instead of a Whale. Latitude by Obs 54=43= Long 5=43 W. Course

J.J. Harriott

Barque Vermont June 1844.

Thursday 27 In the night it commenced blowing heavy from the Southward with Rain and Fog. And kept it up all day & there is one more day gone with no chance to do anything the way of getting a Whale Finished boiling the Humpback by noon; it made 15 Bbls. of Oil and 2 Bbls. Gil Sun a plenty of Whales. So ends this day. J. J. Barrett

Friday 28 This morning wind the same; but it had held on Raining and no great deal of Fog. So I made up my mind if a Whale came handy to give him a trial. Sent men to the mast heads and made one little sail. At Breakfast time raised a couple, kept the Ship after them, by & by had lost all run of them in a Fog squall. And instead of the wind moderating as I expected it would it kept freezing until it got so ingaged there was no chance of doing any thing just before noon raised Whales. I asked the rest of the Officers and the Captain, what we had best do, and they gave it as their opinion that we had best stay on board and men no sick, for they thought it was altogether too rugged to do any thing. So called the men from the mast heads. The wind has hauled to the N. W. and I hope we shall have a little spell of good weather now. Our Latitude yesterday was 55-49 S. Long. by Chro. 157-09 West. [illegible] of this time, but we dont get a minutes good weather, and one is wet and cold all the time. There is so much wet Fog that it is impossible for us to get the things to work without having them by a fire. And the time we have to be there and it is not to be wondered at, that there is more or less sick all the time. This day like several of the late days, has passed without doing any thing, have seen whales and that is all the good it has done us. And now night comes and I bid adieu to the day as well as I can.

June 6. [illegible]

Thursday 29 This morning it was thick & little more moderate
more calm, but before noon raised a Whale, lowered
and got close, but he sunk & we saw nothing more of him
we had to pull back to the Ship. Almost a Calm
in the afternoon raised several Whales and lower
Boats, but got up to two of them, a Young Bull and
and an Old Cow and after dodging and dodging them
about for some time, the Old got Lost to the
Boats. And the way they made the white water fly
was a caution to old. Mr. Smith, got the Lost
& his Boat down in the time, & Bigelow had
one in one for the Old Cow & Myself
first one with the Young, & had my two Irons
out & right fine and cut my Whale, & the Ship
was a long distance off & it was coming on thick
& the Boat and we got aboard just in time, for
it rained & blew like Fury by the time we got one Boat
on the davits, and it was all this night.

Friday 30 This day it was thick Fog all day. And
all we have done today is cut off the Tusks and
the Lubbers Lay moored. Mr. F. Lost. Harpoon
some fish. Yours. J. J. Barrett

Saturday 1 This day it was been a little lighter wind
but thick Fog. But for all that we down Boats
and killed a Whale. And was out sight of the
Ship for some time. Got it alongside and cut
in before dark. But had the misfortune to
lose the head & Irons, & the Line of the last
Whale drawing. Saw plenty of Whales, but no
kind of Weather to do any thing. Found by the
Light. Latitude Meant 55°-50. Long. Last 165°-50.
Ho ends this day. Yours. J. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont July 1844

Tuesday 2 This day we have had strong breezes from the N.N.E. with squalls of Fog. Lowered [illegible] after breakfast, and [illegible] again [illegible] struck mi and the Harpoon broke. Came on board got dinner. Went off again Mr. H. struck again and after we got it dead it sunk. Lat. Two thirds of a Line, 3 Harpoons and a Lance and one Boat came on board at 6 in the evening got supper and took in sail for the night. Started the Boiling Works. So ends this day 6. Jamr. Co. J. P. Barrett

Wednesday 3 In the night the wind hauled to the E.S.E. and blew and rained very hard, and kept it up until about 3 Oclock this afternoon when the wind and rain both held off and then it set in thick fog. Lowered at late Night the cause of the two Boats both came in the Whales yesterday the way the Lance and Harpoons goes is a caution to Sh. But it has been my Luck not to get fast to a Whale and therefore have lost but three Harpoons and one Lance. And I have met a Lance on most of the Whales. My Back pain is very bad that I cannot get up to the Whales, if they go any way fast as soon as the other Boats, and some of mine have not got [illegible] Hair mitt and that makes a good deal of difference. Lat. by Obs. 55=42 N. Long. by Chron. 32=21 Wst. So ends this day 6. Jamr. Co. J. P. Barrett

Thursday 4 Commences with light winds and calm and ends with a light breeze from the N with Fog. [illegible] This morning about 4 will [illegible] just at daylight this and then came a fog squall and we had it wait until it lightened up again before we could go after it, and then the Whale was gone. And this day has been one of the best we have had since we have been here. And

Bryan Vermont Feb 1st 1849.

Spoke the Citizen a few days ago, by Captain Lowe. He said that day got his 1st Whale very badly. Lost 6 Irons his Cooper killed and one man his leg and arm broke. This day the weather became fine and pleasant. Myself paid it with a new arm just after tow. At 4 P.M. afternoon the Ekaja struck a Whale just a head of us, as soon as we got up there we fell in with another, down boats Mr. Cole struck him and in a few minuts Mr. F. killed it and by 6 Oclock made it fast for the night. Latitude by Obs. 54. 53-20 S Lon. 138-20 W

Commenced cutting early this morning and finished by 11 oclock. Came and found Whale for a little while before dinner without success. Just after dinner we lowered again, I fastened to one and in a few minuts Mr. Cole came up and fastened and the Whale stove the whole side of his Boat in with its fins, he cut his line off and the Whale darted his Irons out and off it went with one Harpoon and a few fathoms of line. The Boat took Mr. Cole on board and Mr. F and myself had only the Whale, but he made off so fast we gave him up and came on Board. Took Mr. C. boat, put it over head and put Mr. Fs Boat that was stove some time ago, out in its place. As soon as we got the things out in it we started off after another Whale, soon got up to one of them whales, Mr. C. fastened to one and the mate of the one he fastened to rounded and took his lines, but he soon came up close to the Boat. Before fastened to mine and Mr. F. The Whale acted very bad, kicking an rearing up and if the Boats got very near him would strike at them as spiteful as could be. At last Mr. C. and myself started for him, as he seemed to be a little more quiet than he had been. I darted my Iron at Mr. C. at his over his

Bourgeois Tremont Feb 1849.

Shoulder blade, in an instant the whale lined round struck us with his flukes and tore in the water, Mr. Crowell knowing some of his own customs, he then struck down right over the eye of the boat and run and took one lick off of my Boat, Sail while Thomas sailed off. I will now give you an near a description of the fight as it can, to the first, then it was almost a calm and the water looked like glass, just to the weather and some to, for the Tremont with the two boats, but to the lee of us and standing for us was the Eliza Bailey not, very little way to the leeward was he but flowing at the water like a level of steamboat stood in a line with the Eliza and within a half mile lying to lay the whale we were fast to, spouting at a most terrible rate and Spouting Blood. and four Boats and of them in a thousand lines all in a heap, the yelling Men and another pull ahead and then men in the water first one of Jaws drowning, and Broken oars legs or arms, broken from others. Mr. Pratt and Bailey head on the whale, he then pitched up fast we were cleared around them on Board, and at the same he off went a signal of distress. In a few minutes Bailey and with him and the Captain and Doctor from the Eliza came on Board Mr. Pratt had got some of his Ribs broken and otherwise badly injured. in Comes the Captain, Pratt, Crowell and Bailey fainted, that he could not speak himself, and it was a wonder he was saved, for he had none was saying of and none under water when I hoped to catch right of him and hooked him of with the boat hook. And was none time from me could time him to his Midship Oarsman William Crowell for his life and him to the hook off and the line all out from the Stool, Lie night Shoulder all smashed to pieces in the bone stool through the skin and the night light broke

Bargee Vermont July 1844.

the other three belonging to the Boat came off without a mishap
The Doctor done all he could for the wounded. But said
Crawford would die, he was almost sure in a few days
time he said all we could do was to keep him as easy as possible
Just before dark the French Captain and Doctor went
on board. I procured a few gallons of Rum & Brandy
from one of the Ships, and a few Bibles. The Rum
Boats went off after the Whale that we left and although
he spout Blood, but acted so bad they wouldnot go near
him. So ended that day, a poor one for us.

Wednesday 10 This forenoon we got the Doctor on board and
left him to the Ships. We were watching all hours on
and the night on board again. The Ships had been
fast to two Whales and let them go and made the
afternoon we lowered. Mr. F. Bartlett to one and Mr.
was a sperm whale with it and they run and kicked like
every thing, Stoddard Mr. F. Bartlett got cut with a
Harpoon, which came very nigh taking him down together
so we had to let him go. Bailey Boat and let Bailey go
with Mr. F. and him go on board. We kept on for some
time and finding the Whale were keeping on without showing
a chance and it was blowing hard as well as raining some
so we cut and let him go. Some on board hoisted the
Boats up and took in sail, and had hardly got it done
when up came a Whale close to us, two Larn Boats Bailey
struck him and after running about for some time
they made out to kill him and got it two miles before
dark. Lost one Harpoon and a Lance to day. Yesterday
by that lost Whale we lost one Boat three Harpoons
and three Oars and we may as well say. Three Men
for for two of them will never get home again if we
stay out three years and the other will die.

Steamer Fremont June 1866.

Thursday 11 This day it blew hard all day with rain from the S. E. We hooked on the Whale and then were Stiff cut in the head and throat and lips, to leeward and then were around again and cut in the body. And it gave us an all days job and I can assure you we enjoyed it like one. But it will pay us well for it is the largest Whale and it looked to be the best Whales of any we have cut, any way it is the Richest and most of it. It filled the Starboard room full with a little over two half of the other Whale with it and then left about four hundred fathoms on deck. It is the most Whales I ever saw on Board of the Fremont before at one time I saw the Eliza several times she has got no Whale yet.

Friday 12 This day the wind has been quite moderate but thick fog most of the time. The man Crawford died at 11 o'clock to day he might as well have died yesterday. He spoke several times to get off the day of refreshment like he had done, but took to it now for he did not know how soon they would be called for. He told me of three that have died since I came on board of the Fremont. One was drowned in Newburgh, he fell down over the dock to go a fishing, he fell in the water and was drowned. He belong to Newburgh and was a Sailor man. His name is Charles Buchanan and lives on the corner of Water and Liberty Street. Another died at Jordan and was 2d Captain on board of the Barge Miramichi of Newburgh. With this Whale we have got a little better than eight hundred Barrels of Oil. But we are not quite through cutting, that is coming to be doing first rate. This day we have taken about 50 Bbls. [illegible]

Barque Fremont July 1844.

Saturday 13 The forepart of the day light winds and Fog afternoon strong winds and Fog. Stowed down in the Forepeak Larboard side 50 Barrels of Oil. Harvest nun any Potatoes to-day. Crawford is still living, but is in a most miserable state. Mr. Tait cannot tell any thing about, for his books and actions are about the same as he has been for some two months back. Our latitude and Longitude about the same. if carrying sail will suit us there, for it is all Captain Nash takes upon himself to find too. and that most of the time to the detriment of all kinds of work going on board. So ends this day C. Jones T. J. Barrett

Sunday 14 Like a dirty day as the Sandwichman said. It did come in and indeed. But have been Bailing and made out to get about one hundred and fifteen Barrels of Oil stowed down in the Forepeak. Crawford is managed the living yet. So ends this day T. J. B.

Monday 15 This is but a poor day for Sailing but we are going. This afternoon I asked Mr. Tait how he got along, and he said miserably and then commenced complaining how much like a brute Captain Nash acted towards him and at the same time said that Captain Nash would never help us get a voyage, if we could get one without his help well and good otherwise we never could get one. I then made some remarks about his and Crawfords having medical assistance and that I thought if they were ashore they would get over it, if not they must die, and that I had once told Captain Nash so; but he took no notice of my opinion, he said nothing. Yes, he dont care if we die. I left him and went on deck and went undeck, when the watch came

Borgues Fremont July 1844.

on deck at 4 O'Clock P.M. found Sylvia a Portuguese that has shared Briter come to me and said. Mr. Barrett. I'll Land me going aft to me the Captain for we don't mean to work any longer if she means to stay here and let Crawford die, without help. I told him to do as they pleased it was none of my business to give them advice. They went aft and talked him up and made their complaint to Boatsteer and all except the mate, and the two Negros, Cook and Steward. Capt. N. heard them and then told them he would not quit the whaling ground for it was his opinion Crawford would die, they told him yes, if he was kept here, but he must go somewhere or they would do no more duty so then told them to take the Ship. And they said no, and went off at last. He then commenced to ask me what I was going to do with the Ship I asked him, what he meant by asking me what I was going to do with the Ship. He made a some kind of a dogged reply and said why the crew have refused duty. I told him that it was his place to know and say what to do, not mine. He then saw I was awake to what he would wish to get me in to. So he then said well we must go some where and where he didn't know. I mentioned several places, but none seemed to suit him. But at last came to a conclusion to keep her off for the Sandwich Islands. So made sail accordingly. S. E. by S. the course. But through the night the wind Veered and She headed any way until 9 oclock on deck in the morning. As Capt. N. was around the deck some of the time and Mr. F. said he knew how the

Bergen Vermont July 1846.

was heaving but seemed to not care. Captain Nash seemingly wished in some way to have me to be brought in some way to blame. For he asked me to have a paper made out and every one in the Ship sign it stating we all refused duty and give it to him. I told him I had nothing to do with the boat, and they must do as they see fit and I should do the same. So ended this day Catharine. Jans. J. J. Barritt

Sunday 76 This day we have been sailing and standing along any way most for when the Captain was on deck he paid no attention to where she went Saw two Ships standing along to the N. W. Our Latitude was about 56-30 Long. about 75-30 So dos Lat. 54 30 N Long 150 50 West. Saw one Whale. So ends this Day. Jans. J. J. Barritt

Wednesday 77 This morning we finished Bailing. And then made all tail. Saw a dead Whale but it seemed to be good for nothing, but for all that a large Ship which the Flag showed and showed us cutting out a boat to it and put a paper up. This morning I happened to be in my room and the Capt. and Mr. Cole not knowing of it, got a whispering about something and at last Cole got in rather a higher note, and all at once said Have you overhauled the Log Book, he said by, well says Cole get it and see what's in it. I then stepped out of my room and told Captain Nash all he had to do was to say he wanted to see the Log Book and he was welcome, but not to grating Cole was it to be overhauled. And I then told Cole in future he must not meddle himself with me

on my offers as he had [illegible] if he did there would be trouble. I then told him what I thought of him and also told the Capt. when his men went to that had been below. The Capt. then ordered to rouse him out he had to leave him or otherwise made [illegible] this time he was a party concerned in such work. I also told Capt. Nash of what was going the rounds of the Ship about me, as being told by him, he denied it in toto. But I did not say [illegible] what I wanted to and will at the first fitting opportunity. Just at Brown Bank N. lowered a boat and went on board of the Ship Richmond Capt. Bellow of St. Johns going down Labrador. 7½ Months trading 1300 Barrels of Oil. He came back in a few minutes and then started off gave the course S. S. E. and acted as if he had got his mind made up to what he should do. The other ships near us, they told us was the John Fox of Jersey Harbour 8½ Months 4,200 Barrels of Oil. We saw a great many Whales. Latitude 53-20 N. So ends this day

Captain Jones. J. J. Barrett

Thursday 11 This day heavy squalls and baffling with rains and fog. Stowed down about 80 Barrels of Oil. And had to quit on account of the bad weather Saw a few Whales. So ends this day J. J. Barrett

Friday 12 Layed to all day, blowing a gale from the Southward. The men [illegible] the time [illegible] a good deal of talk and [illegible] getting aboard the decks in a few days. But I expect [illegible] he is nigher his end than he thinks for. He is nothing but skin and bone, and his cough [illegible] a dismal state. There were about nine. So ends this day C. Jones. J. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont July 1844

Saturday 20 In the night the wind moderated and it
left off raining. Took off sail. Wind from the
Southward and Eastward S.S.E. and S.S.W.
according to which tack we are on. Sea quite
Calm but we have great rolling for the present
until such times as we get in with the Disabled
if they live so long. which is doubtful, without
the wind favors us more than it has. Crawford
is in a shocking state and Mr. Cole coughs up nothing
but Mucus corruption streaked with blood. And for
all that Captain Nash did not want to go any
where with them, and would not have gone, had
not the Crew forced him to. He came to me to
day with his "Sick Christian face on" and said
he expected Mr. Cole could not live but a short time
and we must leave as fast as possible to get in a
better climate. And he has one thing every body on
board, until today he would curse him and he would
shout the decks in a few days. And that if the Ship
left the ground it must be understood it was not
on Mr. Coles account. And from the moment that man
first said they must go under better winds than
ours or they must die. And it gave offence to Captain
Nash, and he has tried hard to make trouble with
him for it. But has not succeeded as yet. And now
as Cole has been made a tool of to try and effect
his purposes but poor old fellow, he had better
be there wise myself, for the short time he has
got to live here on this world. We got an Altitude
of the Sun today which gave us a latitude 5° 31' South
Long. 146-19 West. So ends this day and also make
eight months out today from home J. J. Barrett

Bureau Cormorant Jany 1874.

Sunday 21 ... to by it for me. Sang from the Southeast until just before dark, when it hauled to the W.S.W. & we were soon in the yard, and Lyle may C.S. & I on to two Right Whales. He injured Sally ... much. Mr. Crawford forgot an umbrella, that broke out, on the thick part of his thigh, which is great deal of trouble to us to keep. Mr. Cole is some little worse. Stoddard, Pickham and Gi... on Ship. Sailed to E.N.E. & U.S. Ship about the same as yesterday. Sound this day 6 Jans. J. J. Borritt

Monday 22 Wind remains the same and sea the same. Have been all day getting the Oil stowed down in the after hatch Starboard side. Which must about 90 Barrels more out of the way. And make as Sure as mine as I can make out, 850 Barrs of Oil. And now the season is not more than half ... and we are bound to have the ground. But I must say I must felt very unwell to doing for I have finished about with the oil and will since we have been here. And it must like killing them by inches, to get a voyage here, any way. So I say Sailed to the S.W. Coast of Juniper without regret. Sound this day 6 Jans. J. J. Borritt

Tuesday 23. In the mind did almost all away; but she made some ... way to the Southward. Saw Ships in the mind came out from the S.E. with rain and Fog. Scraped all the Bone I had a regular hard job today in wiping ... Sea for Crawford and getting him started. He done it better than I could have done, had I been in his condition. He is awfully worked to pieces, and yet he will live and is able to live for months from all I can see. And may get well if we can.

get him under good Medical Assistance. Mr. Cole is getting worse and worse all the time. Yet tells every one that speaks to him. "Oh, I will be about the decks in a day or two." There is hardly a man in the Ship pities him, since this late accident, for they all see he was to blame in getting hove as he did for it was going out to the sea and was a town boat, and he must needs crowd in with me and get what he can, as he told all hands he loved to get stoves. And even Captain Nash seemed to think it was a very funny thing for Mr. C. to get stove. As he said, it just like he done last voyage and he is a good Navigator I know (I'll forgive him I must say) and he is the last time we shall see Mr. Cole. My feelings now towards him that landing me asks him how he get along, the Captain and the two Negros, Cook and Steward send to him, and they have been good friends all the voyage, the negros as well as all have made themselves very comfortable. The other day when I wanted the Captain to overhaul the log Book, I'll right in there, and told them what they might expect at my hands if they interfered any more about the Ship with my affairs. We have seen a Right Whale or two every day, but there is no more whaling for us until we get in port without they die before we get in. Sends this day. My Catharine, from &c. T. H. Bennett

Wednesday 24 In the night the wind came out strong from N. E. & we N. E. Course N. E. by E. and pass of 47=00 North Sends this day. My Catharine. like every more

T. H. Bennett

Thursday 25 The wind continued the same until today in the evening when it moderated and now at 8 A.M. Heading along to the E.S.E and E.S.E. We contact the Fel and Shoals and find the same, this time, as we can explain them. We will have to explain most of the rail we have in use at this time. The injured Pilot was about the same. So ends this day C. Jones Co. J.J. Barrett C.

Friday 26 This day calm employed in refitting the Jib. Saw a craft of Light Vessels, Capt. Hall's Barque in a terrible hurry all day about something or other which I dont know or even care. Cor latitude by Ch. 44-07 N. Longitude by Chro. 145-0 West. So ends this day C. Jones Co. J.J. Barrett

Saturday 27 This day calm and clear sunshine which makes quite a different feeling from what we have been experiencing for some time back. Just now are getting on this station. Have had a regular scrubbing time to get the Oil and dirt off of everything about the Ship. So the Old Vermont looks quite respectable this evening. Mr. Cole is failing very fast, and he suffers such a shock that it is very distressable to stay where he is and I believe the begins to think this time is short. We have made a report to Capt. Hall to take charge of his effects in case he dies. So ends this day by Latitude Jones Co. J.J. Barrett.

Sunday 28 Calm, calm, calm, But most beautiful weather. Every one seems out walking today to get a breath of fresh air, and I am sure I do not wonder at it. Read from the Bible, with comments upon the same, very interesting indeed. Saturday and Sunday seem rapid in reading. Read the church Service by an American

Tuesday 27

Bergen Harbour July 1771.

In the night the wind came out very fair for us the S.E. b E. and increased so fast as we were in sight of Bare Island & Bare. Reckon the men that got aboard in the time Crampond put aboard. Have made out to get about 15 leeks again, the men shewed him it all again. He has had a great mind to be at his work and was not hurt. But he upbraids his said misregard to him than he has to be ungrateful. And has several times undertook to tell me how truly inward he was. That he willing himself a Christian, and as it read the language is new to him, to Crampond it is strangest and most learned Scottish. For the first two weeks after he was first, every time he passed the Col where he lay, he would stop and tell him, well poor fellow, you're not dead, you are living, have you made your peace with God, you will only live a few hours more. And such was his continual parable to him, instead of saying to encourage the poor Fellow. Now when we were used to hear it out all day, his answer most of the time was, it was only mastering about to put on his manners and he would feel it to them, better is no good medicine for him. Such is his Christian charity and God forbid that I once shall stand in need of any of this kind answers. Our Latitude is 42 57 N. Long. 7 3 23 West. So ends this day C. Jones. J. P. Brandt

Wednesday 28

This day we have had a strong easterly from S.E. N.E. and have lost to the S.W. with Bare, Hearing Island. The most of the inhabitants are about the same, or if any thing Rockland is better. Our Latitude is 47 50 N. Long 7 35 54 West. So ends this day C. Jones. J. P. Brandt

Sunday 31. Thought the night and all day we have had a most glorious breeze from the S. S. W. during which time we managed to log three knots per hour. Got some fish by a vessel of fishing yachts of Hastings. Latitude by Obs. was 50° 47'. Course made E by S. Miles, nine. Yesterday noon in Latitude, and our Long. by chronometer, 0° 54' W. Difference of Latitude, 9 miles. This we know not the reason of, which if it is the case, we may make a very quick passage down the E. S. E. shore. Saw a sail down in the latitude of the Needles, more upon the E. board of us, as nearest we can guess, not knowing whether his Longitude is correct or not. If it was not for that we might keep off about S. E. according to the exact Latitude and Longitude of the Isle, and get there several days sooner, than we shall by going first South and then West. There is a good deal of "Yankee Guessing" as to what Capt. Nash means to do with the Isle or with the Coins when we get in. For my part, I see very little to me or to him, as we have never seen him. I know one thing which is not true. That is, he is a poor miserable Cat as ever was. And is as much fit for the station he fills as I am fit for "Archbishop" would be, for aught God knows. If I did not think the Times an Agent, Mr. Charles Malony was not a gentleman, I would write him a letter to his Captain that he did or it is I am willing to let it with what any thing I get from it. He tried to intrigue a good deal with the most evil. The ship since we have been on the S. W. C. coast this day to [illegible]

Bangor. Vermont, August 1847.

Monday, 9. Had continues much the same. Gave him

Yesterday bit out some little about Capt. Nash's way of acting. Now I will give you an account of the matter. Why I full dissatisfied with him as very much when I sailed in the Ship. It was understood that the Captain was to be a total abstinence man. When after I had been in Mystic some little time, I heard that he had never been, but once and that was several years ago, and any way he knew nothing about whaling. I immediately went to Mr. Maloy, and told him what I had heard. He seemed to be surprised, "real or imagin ary?" and said he had been deceived if such was the case. And said he would soon find out, for he did not want such a man. After a few days he called me in his Office and said he had made strict inquiry and what he first told me was correct and moreover, the Captain had boasted of his sailing and getting three whales before Broadhead went to him. Which he did not believe he would say, if it was not so. For he was a very Pious Christian. And for the 2d Mate he was something wonderful. At the same time I was disappointed. It was as much as I was astonished, to find the Capt. did not know how to take in sail or work a Ship. And I soon found I had got most fearfully bit. For he was not good for any thing. And with time & Navigation which he is miserable poor at. He has never done a hand thing since he joined the Ship. And the 2d Mate has had not two thirds of the time and the other third he might as well been laid up for all the good he has been. For what little whaling he has helped us do he has kept the Carpenter constantly

Barque Vermont August 1844.

employed in repairing Boats for him. He went on to Arkal, but as he was too ignorant of anything, or the least knowledge about Whaling. And how he has ruined one man for life if not Little Jim outright. And what has transpired more than all at times by day has been doing nothing while the rest of us have been suffering till the mast and sails most of the time, since N. Edwards left us. And The Captain, Old Cole, and the two Negroes took and stowed. Now the most awful scenes I ever witnessed to see on board of a Ship before. Have talked with and almost openly abused Mr. F. and myself, and have always and they, because they thought we were not doing what in their minds was right. I heard a great deal of it in a roundabout way, for they never limited my time to me. Although Capt. Nat would not speak for several days, and I took to work and he doing as the last thing, just as if he was a stick ... to overlook not to say or do anything. But we avoided by Capt. in having to see him at all, till Capt. Nat came and the Log Book (A Book kept by the first mate of a Ship for the purpose in which all transactions must be entered, which is done on shore on Board) which they have no right to do. At the time what I thought of such work and it must stop. The Capt. first tried to treat upon his dignity, and afterward to us with fingers, but I gave him no reason to think I thought much of him and so for Old Cole I told him I would not believe him under oath, and the Negroes I told them I would make laughter. This was if I have told you more stuff but that. We left Arkal ... as any of our work then we got on board, then all is smoothness and so ... Yours &c. E. J. Bowditch

Barque Toronto August, 1844.

Friday 2 In the night the wind became quite light and hauled
[illegible] at daylight it cleared off again and the wind has gradually
increased all day again. Altered the course to S. by W.
[illegible] at 6 P.M. and brought the wind
on our Starboard quarter. So we had to brace the Yards
and shift over the Studding Sails. Sent up the Main Royal
Yard and sail, and set the same. Have been employed in
[illegible] all night to get the mails again ready to put on board a vessel
to meet it, in not coming to the S.E., to get the mails
until after we are done. He has operated so much lately.
Old Cole I believe is getting the dropsy, to help
him along. For he has been for some time nothing but
a Skeleton, and for the last few days they say he put
on beginning to swell, which is a sure sign of it's a
[illegible] Our Latitude to day is 34=50 N. Long. 145=19
E.L. So ends this day [illegible] Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Saturday 3 Wind about the same Course the same until
evening when it was altered to S. W. by S. Our Latitude
at Noon was 32=40 N. Long 149=30 W.L. So ends this
day. Catharine Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Sunday 4 This day the wind hauled back to the N.
E. Course altered to S. W. by S. & S. Latitude 30=40
Long 148 35 W.L. I have commenced a letter to
you which I will finish after we get in So
ends this day &c. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Monday 5 Wind the same Course altered to S. W. by S.
We are bound off at a good pace which I am glad
of. Have taken Lunar Observations to day which agree
with the Chro. making the Long 149=38. Latitude 28=44
So ends this day &c. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Bahyan Pennant August 1844.

Sunday 6 This day mid. and sundry the same. Employed in staving off between decks. Got some more Lunar Observations, which made the Longitude 153-14, the Chro. made it 151-50. difference made by two Lagrus I suppose that both of them are out of the way. Mr. Cole and Crawford are about the same. Jimmie is getting about the decks again. Mr. Cole says he is getting about all right in a few days, but then five days have been the same and mine he got hurt. He shall be in Port in a few days when I hope we shall get rid of him. To get a Doctor and an Apothecary shop to put him in medicine. Our Latitude was 6-58 N. Chro and this day Saturnine. Jones &c. J. J. Barrett

Monday 7 This day mid. and sundry the same. Got some more Lunar Observations, which gave the Longitude 153-58, the same as the 6th. made it 153-47. Mr. H 153-58 another the 6th. made it 153-3. Mr. H 154-37, 154-13 and I made it 154-18 Mist. Each one differing some considerably but any of them might nought, if correct in the Lagrus. Mine would rank him to be a mean between theirs, they both worked theirs by one method and I mine by another. Therefore they two had ought to have corresponded exactly, and not varied from mine more than two or three rounds. They both called this correct. And I am sure I should not let them think that mine was wrong. If by ogaud, I should think I was; but as it is I must think mine is the nearest to right. Our Latitude at Noon was 2-53 North. Long. by Chro. 151-50 Mist. Co. ends this day by Latitude of Saturnine Jones. Jones &c. J. J. Barrett

Barque Pioneer, August 1844.

Thursday 8 This day mid the men until 4 P.M. when it commenced blowing very hard with Rain and was Called all Hands. being up at anchor on Lee shore to for the night. At daylight we suppose we supposed we should have seen the land before night, but we were disappointed. So ends this day

Friday 9 This morning made the Island of Moorea and supposed we saw Huahine; and left off N.W. until noon when we hauled on a wind to the Southward. A long night which we could not see any thing, just before dark made Moorea again and stood to again off the North side for the night Saw a Ship steering to the S.W. So ends this day C. Jones J.P. Bannister

Saturday 10 This morning made sail and soon drew under the West point of Moorea, to be near if it was the Island of Eimeo. There we found a Ship the same we saw yesterday. Which I took a Boat and went on board of. She was last from China bound to Marseilles or Bremen. Her Captain died three days ago. The mate is about 6 feet 3 inches high was known on this coast, the Ship is English. He gave me a Letter for the owners at Huahine. Came on board and left off with strong breeze for Eimeo. At 4 P.M. came to Anchor at the head of the reef at the Port of Eimeo. And before night had a Surgeon off on board who gave his opinion that Crawford would get along with the loss of his left Eye and that he would soon get along again. The Captain then went and had a long talk with Pati, who objected to going on shore. So ends this day J.P. Bannister

Barque Vermont August 1844.

Sunday 11 This morning the Pilot came off to take me in
to the wharf. But it blew so hard he had to leave me
when we were at the passage it was narrow just in
the Indian Town Inlet. Afterwards got
Crawford off and put him ashore, laying him in
our boat and towing him in with another. Mr.
Cole, the Captain says will stay on board until we
all land, then he must go ashore to the Hospital.
Some of the Crew mentioned him and the Captain
having a row till, and the Captain cursed to try
and impress Cole with an idea it was all my doing
but I had to put him ashore. And I for my part
have more of the thing to Captain Hall as was
one else in the Ship expecting Mr. Forsyth, and the
rep he was to mentioned not a thing to Captain H.
to any one else. So Captain H. is a very kind man to
me. not talk as that about me. But he has only
anticipated me for I must be glad to see him lying
on board my own. There is one American Pilot
Ship here bound home, called the Linwood Captain
Brennan, 21 Mrs. 2900 Barrels of Oil. 200 of it Sperm
So I finished my letter to Jim and Sidney and sent
and them on Board as the mail early tomorrow morning
Send this day Mr. 6. Jan. 6. J. Barrett

Monday 12 This morning or at least yesterday I found there was
a first mate to be had on board of the Linwood
to go in the Cabin place. So this morning I handed the
Captain off after him. And at Noon when the Linwood
sailed we hauled off. The Captain came on board with
a small Portuguese, by the name of Peter Brennan
who was for 3d. Mate and they say he is a first
rate man. Gave him the 4th Lay. Mr. F. had the

Barnes Fremont August 12 1844.

Sat. Day I went down for a little while this afternoon and went up to the Hospital to see the boys Crawford and get them fixed in time to get myself in for a job to help at the night. Jim Grant this day quite a Clear for Liverpool. The Barnes fired the round as they were at Church. Came on board and a little while after, the other Salt came off with Lindsey most outrageous drunk and he never all skinned off and went Blind away drunk. So ends this day &c. Yours. T. J. Barnett

Sunday 13 This day the most wind blowing out of the Bay which Lowered our getting into the river. Got Mr. Cole off before in the Hospital Boat we are clear of Lime at 10 P.M. I went ashore with Mr. Simmons to see the Place and see the Doctor respecting the left leg of Crawford but came off just before night without, his having effected an Interview. Mr. H. quite out of the way for Liquor and inclined to be quite quarrelsome with Mr. Simmons. So a little time he wanted to be off ashore to see the Captain, to get his discharge which he will not give him. So I told him to take a Boat and be off. Just at last the Captain came off and told me two of the men had runaway and he obliged had to go and find also what trouble he had had with Mr. Smyth. who had shewed him ashore about every thing he could think of. that he was in Liquor &c. &c., he would get sober by morning. So ends this day Fine C. S. Ms of War. Yours &c T. J. Barnett

Wednesday 14 This day we gave out going inside of the reef, as we have learnt how we can get off in the course of another day & the Gill unshipped three more boys of the three necessary but the Captain made out to get two of them and leave this sick, for which the Ship has to pay $72. This afternoon Mr. Forsyth got in a terrible quarrelsome humor so much so that he undertook to quarrel with me. And I got mad and struck him, which I had not ought to have done, as he had been drinking rum, But he used such language that I could not govern myself. Winds this day E.

Yours T. J. Barrett

Thursday 15 This day got off what few things we wanted and the two Boys that the Natives caught, and two other young men we shipped, to go in the place of two we landed first. And just at dark left one anchor and started off Bound for New Zealand intending to stop at some Island in our way to recruit Ship. And right glad are I that we are off, for there was no peace for us here. The crew when all grumbling and growling because Captain Nash did not let them go ashore, the first time we put in, the second hundred on the beach off the mast, and when they were wanted, would not turn out one in a hundred to as much trouble as the officers could and some of them, that I dont think ever hardly looked before, got crazy drunk. But Captain Nash remaining to me all the time about the Natives the 2d Mate said he had never seen such work.

before. I told him it took all kinds to make a world. Sydney, my Boatsteerer, was drunk most of his time as well as Mr. Forsyth. And they were in a great way to get their discharges. It was that, what occasioned me to strike Mr. F. He wanted a Boat to carry Sydney ashore, and I told him he could not have it, and he then went to the Captain for the loan of a Boat, under pretence of going on board of a Brig which lay close to us. But I soon found it out and told the Captain where he was bound and he said I must go & look him as he was afraid of him. So I went to him and asked him where he was going, and he replied ashore, I told him he could not have a boat to go there. He said I would. And immediately ~~replied when~~ he went to the Captain demand the Boat as if he was the owner of the Ship. much more than the pettiest Officer on Board. The Captain answered I and according to him, when I went in the Cabin and told him what had ought to be done and that immediately instead of acting in such a filthy manner which disgusted half of them more than ever before. Mr. F. then turned on me and commenced abusing me, saying I know who I was, that I should take him. I simply told him I was Chief Mate and and he was 3d Mate and had assisted to reef & and obey him, and if he did not do it I would make him, and that without much ceremony. And in a few minutes more he called me a liar, (a word I never take from) I up fist and knocked him over, and would have gave him a pounding

Voyage Journal continued 1844.

if the Captain had not caught hold of me, I should
have fallen in myself. This morning he was
to be set on to me and wounded me in the
matter last night. And I told him it was unjust of
mine to abuse him and I never had, although he
had done what I felt ill from a stranger
which he said he knew and said it should not happen
I think we can get along without any more trouble
I do hope that will be the case, for I shall have no
more rest or peace this voyage. The Missionary Mr.
S C Damon, Seaman's Chaplain at Honolulu, Oahu
Sandwich Islands, gave me a bundle of Papers
for Damon's packing. He stopped me in the
Street and wanted me to go with him to his house, and
after talking some time, I bid him good by
He seemed to be a very nice kind of a man,
and believe he is a very good man. So ends
this day Cattawine Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Friday 16 This day we have been employed in filling
Bark and mix Bills of the Ship's gear. The two
men we lost, were David Archer one of the Boat
Crew and Anderson J. Hall one of the Fore Boat
Crew. The two men we got on Americans Store
names are John Sullivan and William H. Harrell
We got of 3½ pounds of Pork and two of Flour
Potatoes 3½ Pumpkins, 30 Cabbage. 15 pounds of Pork
and two small Live Pigs and a few small Bullocks
and three or four bunches of Bananas. I bought
about 45 Pine Apples for one Dollar. The Crew
have bought fruit amongst themselves most of the
time since we have been here. Latitude 18-56.
So ends this day Cattawine J. J. Barrett

Bay of Islands August 1874.

Saturday 17 This day the men in from the Sand Hills for the N. E. and hauling along to the N. & E. The Church of England in sight to the Eastward of us. I have given up the thoughts of my watch to the N. E. and will stand no more watch-keeping in case of either for the voyage. Send our Letters to you and one to Sidney by the Whale Ship Niord of New Bedford, Captain Thompson. And one I left in the Consular Chest for Sidney and another for one Lewis of Williams Townsend, Co. Town that was sent to the care of Martin Emerson, of New Burgh Orange County New York. It is forwarded by the first opportunity that offers from Oahu. I did not get any thing here in exchange of any kind, as did not even see any. The Town of Honolulu is quite a place and the Missionaries have done a great deal of good here; But still there is a great deal more to do. The Women swarm the Streets and are as licentious as ever they were. Although they have made laws to prevent it. But what is the good of laws when they are not put in force. So ends this day my Cruising. Yours &c. J. J. Parrish

Sunday 18 This day with the usual Heading to the N. E. Latitude by Obs. 17-11 N. Long. 157°06 West. While we were laying at Oahu. There came an English Brig in and made to anchor. Which proved to belong to an American Captain, by the name of Vaughan formerly Master of the Whale Ship Lawrence of Boston. He is here himself in her. I have seen him several times before. When in the Lawrence and afterwards while I was Whaling in a Store ship at New Zealand, where he now makes it his home and is only three months from Bloody Bay now. And is bound direct there from Oahu.

Barque Vermont, August 1844

He has a wife and family at Warren, State of Rhode Island. Has several Vessels a whaling from there. Said he is living out there, for the last seven years. But he is a regular Yankee, Every little for the profits of Sales, as long as he can get one in every Port, and most of the time with him you may in his Berth on a Trading Expedition. I like one with him. But will the Yankee leave me at that, by Catharine. There has been a terrible loss of Life, this Season on the N. W. C. amongst the Whalemen. They have got account of over a hundred killed by Whales, already, and they have not heard the report of one quarter of the accidents. Some Ships. They till of at Oahu that lowered two Boats in a Gam of Right Whales, and out of eighteen men. Only Seven. H. Blizzard of New Bedford lost his Captain and five men by one Whale, the Steward of New Bedford lost five. Which makes a fellow think of home if we do did. But I am in hopes I shall meet the Gamut this time any way if God is willing I will work with care any way. Stood this day by Catharine. James C. F. Barrett

Monday 19th This day wind the same Jogging along at a slow and easy pace to the S. E. Some want to put mill of to the Eastward on account of getting a small Island called Rarotonga or Harvey's Island where we intend to get Provisions, wood, water and all other necessary articles we require as we can get them very cheap there. Both Islands are to be met with there in abundance. No Sail in Sight. Lat by Log 15-30 N. Long 156-35 West. Stood this day 6. James C. F. Barrett

Bruges Toronto August 1844.

Tuesday 20 This day mind the same employed in
filling up the Ships rigging. Was observed got
Lunar Distances, by which was made the Longitude
155-40, Chronometer made it 155-28 Not differing
only 12 miles. The Captain and me differed two
minuits which makes 30 miles difference between
us two. Was Calculated by Eh. 13-42. Smith. So
ends this day by Catherine Jane & J. J. Bennett

Wednesday 21 C. You see I commence this day with C.
instead of J (Phil) as I intended to, but your
name is one syllable and by that means it come
C. Through the night we had showers of rain
and wind became light and so remained so
all day. Have been employed all day in the
rigging, the name of it is getting for the mast
more out and in rowing away all the time
This morning the Captain called upon Mr. F
to work the Lunar Observations as he did him
one differed two minuits. Mr. F worked it
and made it come just as the Captain
made his yesterday, two minuits difference
But the Captain took his Slate out, and
said, well I have not found mine mine
was confirmed one yesterday, this mine
stands one minuit from yours Mr. B.
so I was astonished, for yesterday we compar-
ed every thing and differed two minuits and
how it could possibly be we only differed
one now. I got my Book and work enough
it was only one minuit now. I think there
must be a little witchcraft in that, for
he says he never stirred a figure, and

Bourgeois Tennant August 1864.

Steady Breeze Latitudes, what such a mistake
Some one may say. What do you say to that
Gentlemen, I think the days of S. Lunar
with them to is necessary. Latitude by Obs.
12-10 N. Long. 154-54. West. So ends this
day's Journ. Geo. F. Barrett.

Sunday 22 Strong the night rain. Sun all day with
the mist and from the South. Heading along to
the E.S.E. I have been busy all day in getting
up the rigging. Our old Bear has had the dumps
all day, pretending he is Sick, Not. He is only sulky
and has not come to the table to eat with us Fellers,
as he knows we say, "A mess." He got some rest
at last me, for it requires time to get a human
(Brown Bear) Lunar, again this afternoon. One of
the men we Shipped at Oahu, belongs just back
of Poughkeepsie At Pine Plains. He was left
behind by the Whale Ship China of New Bedford
Not being very Sick at the time. We are in hopes
of getting in with some Sperm Whales soon. I hope
it may be very soon as we are all growing Lazy,
again. No entry for Lat. & Lon. Geo. F. Barrett.

Monday 23 Had all night Strong Breeze South South East
from the E.N.E. Heading along to E.S.E. Dist. 10 Leagues
Lat. Obs. last from E.S.E. to N.E.E. With showers
of rain. Hove to for a few hours some time in the
night and according to Latitudes and Longitudes may have
so it. Think considering all things. Wouldnot have been
a very desirable Sailing Night as I had
ever Experienced. Laying to for most part of
the Forenoon, have rain most. So it has been
with me for I have only been reading and am now

Bergen Norway August 1844.

5 O'clock in the afternoon, with fine wind running this to
you. But I would rather do this than do worse. But above
all things I know of just now. I would like to have, what
you once told me. A verbal conversation instead of a writing
one. But now this is a mended conversation. I have to do
the whole. And you have not said or spoken to me once,
for the last nine Months and more. But I suppose you
will have a very good excuse, by saying I was so far
away from you, that you could not find me. But I
will see if you can't say anything when I get back home
to you. And I sincerely hope never to quit you again
as long as we live; that is to be you like we are this
time. It's a couple of years this way it is not long after it
has elapsed away. But it is a very long time for me to look
upon. Till then is nine months and three days of the
twenty four years by. In eleven years we must be
on one way home, if we are at New Zealand,
if on the N. W. C. of America. In nine and a half,
if we are only stationed for two years. If I am spared
so long. If there is so many killed daily by shot & shell, that
any one begins to think it is his turn next. I wrote in
one of my late days marks to you of the loss of the Captain and
a Boats crew of the Elizabeth of New Bedford. But it is a
mistake. It was the Ship Elizabeth of Fairhaven Captain
B. W. Hinckley, late Captain of the Ship Nimrod of Sag Harbor
and well known by most everyone, as I have sailed
when he sailed as an officer on board the New England
of Sag Harbor, Capt. Green. He also took his Boat down
last at night, And Linnell, Boatsteerer and four men
were drowned. And the rest of the Ships company did not
know what had become of him, until the next morning
when they saw a Boat with a Boat having after him

Barque Vermont August 1844.

Hy must and yd the boat which was empty of the town and full of water. The Whaleship Bowditch of Providence R. I. lost her Captain and four men by a Whale, on the 10th of May 1844. The Whale Ship Climatis of New London had her Captain and one or two more instantly killed by a Whale about the first of March 1844. I have mentioned enough of Topics. The Baker or Honolulu Paper called the Seamans Friends is full of such Topics, Wrecks, Deaths and Sickness and Casualties and more. There is no subject so pernicious More than I ever see before or ever heard talk of. I think it is most time I left. Lat by the Log this noon was 10°-33 North. Longitude by Chron 152-40 West. So ends this day Hy C. Jones J. J. Barrett

Saturday 24 This day the wind has been steady from the E. N. E. Heading along to the S. E. Latitude at Noon 9-13 N. Long. 151-59 West. Employed in the rigging. Have nothing So ends this day Hy C. Jones J. J. Barrett

Sunday 25 In the night the wind hauled round to the S. E. Heading along to the N.N.W. Pleasant, Hy Boat steers. Has got to be such a Liar that I can scarcely associate with him. Every one in the Ship speaks of his being such a notorious liar that they wouldnot take his word if he was under Oath. And I find that every thing that is bad he is guilty of. And every day brings forth something else against him. He has been laid up several times on the voyage with a disease which he has caught by having connection with Bad Women and for all that ever I can see he gets does the same over again. And some of the times till we have almost eaten him up this way time, though he has not been to me yet for medicine. Last Sunday

Bargoo Vermont August 1844.

say it is a shame to make use of the ship medicines for such a thing, before it may be wanted. before it, the voyage, for some good man and then it is all gone. I dont know what he thinks of himself to carry on as he does. Even to day when every body on board is cleaned up and most of them with Boots in hand reading. He has a pair of trowsers or pants as you say at home, to work reading. I feel sorry for his Mind if he thinks any thing of thing, for he is a disgrace to any one. He must be in his wits wonderfully if he ever expects me to do any thing for him, and if he goes home in the ship Phebe I think is doubtful from his having a mind to run away in Oahu I will warn Richard Cathey of what kind of a character he is. I am sure I would have been the last one in this world to have taken him in the Ship had I known aware of this thing what he is I will give him his due, he is a good man if he is a mind to be, but he has a mind to be good for nothing. I have used every persuasive means in my power to alter him but all to no purpose. Our latitude by Obs. S 42 N. Long by Chron. 151 56 Wat. So ends this day Wind S.W. to S.

Monday 26 This day wind light with showers of rain. But managed to get along nearly a degree N. this forenoon by Obs. Latitude this is 6 52 N. Long. 151 57. Wind Rain not fine all to do a work much on account of the rain. We have found some of our Oil leak which I am very sorry for after the trouble we have had to get it to make all to the Oil Coopers and found two Casks which had leaks in them and how much

They were Old cask that had been a voyage to Java, and when I filled them this time, the men had all which makes it a great deal worse, for most all the oil we have got, is in fact mud and if they look at that rate it will be a most outrageous shame. So end this day Mr. C. thanking the a great many more must pay before I return home again to you. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Sunday 27 This day we have had the mind mostly out from the S. E. Heading along about S.S.E. This morning we had quite a heavy shower and with it some wind all night. And Captain S. who happened to be on deck, got a the boy said most outrageous words. It made some of the men so, and some laughed to see the way he cut about the decks and yelled about nothing. But to the world you and so on. Latitude by Obs. 5 47 S. Longitude by Chro. 152=30 West. So end this day Mr. C. thanking Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Monday 28 This day mind and from about S. E. to Heading S.S.W. and S.W. Employed about the rigging. Latitude by Obs. 3 39 S. Long. 153=00 W. So ends this day &c. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Tuesday 29 This day mind light to S.E. Heading along pretty steadily S.S.W. So we go. Latitude by Obs. 2=05 North. Long. 155 16 West. Have been reading books for the last two days back to pass away time. I wish it was employed in your company instead of mine as it is, my C. thanking Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Wednesday 30 This day again to S. Captain Heading S.S. by W. most of the time. I felt not outrageous like all the forenoon from having been awake all night most. until 1 O'clock I was reading, until most 2 O'clock trying to get a little sleep. But without success

Barque Vermont August 1844.

I then went to bed and I was badly mistaken I was
asleep when the Captain gave me a call and said
Come Mr. B. we will try and luck once more for
a Shark, it is now 4 O'Clock, so off I got, and for
I I was to bed again. At 6 turned out for the
day and a Stinking one it was until after dinner
when I turned in, and lay until 4 O'Clock this
afternoon. And a good round nap it was too I
can assure you and now I feel like some one
again. I don't know why I should have felt
so bad at being up for only one day as it ought
for it is an common for a Sailor to be up
all night as it is for an Owl, and then be up
all day like a Bear. We have got water of a
dark green color today, which indicates Soundings
Our Longitude by the Lunars Observation this
morning gave us Long. 154-54 West. by Chro.
this afternoon 153-56. But Latitude by Observation
32 Miles South of the Equator. Which Mowing me to
take the mean of the two Longitudes, and with this
breeze we shall be up with some small Islands by
morning. I do not believe for it will not be very
pleasant to run on a coral reef in a dark night.
So ends this day My Catharine. Yours &c J. J. B.

Saturday 31 Through the night wind the same but a very heavy
head Sea so as that we have not made much Sailing
I have been unwell all day and in leaning what
this is I got at Maui when we were [illegible] a Shark
ing &c I have had. They are all small Mackerel
and are a very fatty fish. I only two pounds of
them. So ends this day my Catharine. Lat 28 54 N.
Long by Chro. 150-32 West. Yours J. J. Brooks

Burgess Vermont September 1846

Sunday 6 Here is matter sufficient to say, and not a record of a Single hill to be found, since the last date, Clear Days. One more Long Back sailing along for her far distant Port and it looks as if we were to have many more. We did expect to see two more Islands this morning, and more again to starboard but we have not seen any thing of them. I suppose that our Longitude is not quite correct. If we were we should be to the Eastward of them. The names are Kidgeduck and Baldam Islands. There is but one more week to this A.M.E. which we shall be off Mt. Desert by 10 Oclock this morning if the breeze holds. Our Old Bear still Lies at stubborn, does not come to the table to eat with us, but the moment we are down, down he goes and stiffens out like to look an ordinary size, a sight of dogs and Hens says how very unwell he is. I wish we might get rid of him, as well as we have of Old Cole, for he is of no use. Ship in any manner. And is a woful impediment to our getting a voyage in the Ship. He tells the captain of the Hannibal of New London, Captain Brown, who was whom Sick at Oahu. That he dearly loved to work around a whale. But this voyage, he had come to a conclusion to stay on board of the Ship, which he believed to be the place of all Salvation. He loved to work about a Ship, yes he loved to be in it; but in words, not deeds. And to forgiving to be a whaleman and be guilty of killing one but he was sick he knew he is guilty of. Since we have left Cohasset he seldom or ever speaks to me about any thing But more minds speaks to all for the best, though it sometimes make me mad to think, how outrageously I have

Bangor Vermont September 1844.

been gulled by him. And what a situation I have been placed in. He has tried to make every one think, that I have taken all the authority out of his hands, and some have had the impudence to give give out such hints; but in such a manner that I am unable to make use of it. Mr. Forsyth, when he was drunk, at Oahu, told me so, and asked the Captain if it was not true, and he wanted to say yes, if he had, I would have refused to go one any further in the Ship with him. So that would have sent the report at once, and there would have been an end to his Captainship But he managed to get out and it, and by that means got rid of saying outright. that I told him I wanted him to be my protector in what he will have me to for Mr. F. be was drunk and not worth taking notice of. I would have had Mr. F. as second mate had he behaved himself all the voyage as he had ought to have done. But when we got rid of Mr Col. Capt. Nash came to me about shifting him I refused at once, and told him of Mr. Simmons and to get Ship him as quick as possible. He did so. I do not name of the Boatsteerer, nay Mr. Fin most outrageous about it. Well if he expects to get along in this world he must behave himself, as every one else has had to do When the voyage is up perhaps he will know who it was that stood in his way. Can who has ever been his friend, I know; But since he took it upon himself to cross me. Did he think I was in any manner obliged to account to him. Or How him to carry on such games with impunity. I should think he was nine months by this time of life, if not. To know better than

Barque Edward September 1844.

have done in the fish of them, he is looking up to for advancement since we have left Cobre he has been very pleasant to me. But wilson spoke to Mr. Emmons. the mate to us, a dull innocent kind of a body. Last voyage Mr. B and me were together I formed a good deal of confidence in him. And when I left the Ship, I in a large choice selection of it to be in his care. And he more was the one to give my folks a Shell when he got home. I had forgiven and forgiven it, But if he cuts up any more capers with me it may have more again. So he may as well beware how he goes. Our Latitude at Noon was 4-42 South. Longitude 156-7 West by Obs. I should say it was about 154 30 West. So ends this day May 6. J. J. Barrett

Monday 7 This day the same we have seen no Land. Burgoo Comes from the East Heading N.E.S.E. Latitude by Obs. 5 42 South. Long Same the same. So ends this day May 7 Catharine. Yours &c J. J. Barrett

Tuesday 8 This day we have had some heavy squalls and have had to manoeuver some considerable with the Sails, Save the Foretopsail all Together. In taking in the Mainsail once, the Sheet caught foul and in clearing it, I got my right arm foul and the Sail came very nigh Breaking the first and Started the nail off two of my fingers and bruised it considerable bad. But then in reality like getting a Cross now and then it makes one of us Sailors Glad. Saw the Barque Yorkshire of Belfast, which no doubt is the cause of its blowing and raining so. Latitude by Obs. 5 39 S. Long by Chron 156 01 which is about 163-45 So ends this day May 8 Catharine. Yours J. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont September 1844.

Wednesday 4 This day the same as yesterday. Blowing hard in squalls most of the time, wind ahead from the E. N. E. Heading along to the S. E. by S. Lat. in Longitude by Chronometer continues the same about 156 Wst. which runs very odd to me head up as well as we may the Long. should remain the same. Latitude by Obs. 7-41 South. Sounds this day. Any Cattle alive. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Thursday 5 Very squally through the night and raining in torrents. Daylight this day found with the wind out from the S. E. Just before night left a sail E. N. E. bar. Supposed Island. Should the wind continue ahead as it will be impossible for us to fetch the small Island of Rarotanga which was intended to touch at on our way to the New Zealand whaling ground, for recruits. Latitude by Obs. 10-33 South Longitude 156-11 W. L. Sounded this day in 6 fathoms.

Friday 6 This day has been very fair, and have made good use of it, in fitting rigging &c. Saw at my dinner hour a Land Bird came crying about the ship. Having been blown off from shore and cannot find its way back to its home and mate, or perhaps it, like ourselves are starving for the want of food, whilst their parent had gone to rest, when fowl winds blew it away. Last evening there was a very pretty gray bird nearly as large as a pewit, skimming and flying at a good rate. At the point of day for the moon light for a few minutes, then away it would go again, giving such a long shrill whistle, as if lamenting its fate, as some of us left on in

Barque Leonard September 1844.

At night the low fogged weather would [illegible]
and very low to Windward and Leeward of us
Ice, from which I must think they are very near all
Day Latitude at noon was 47 07 South. Longitude
by Obs. 158 53. Wind. So and this day 6. Ff Bo [illegible]

Saturday 7 This day has been very warm and a very
fair breeze from the Eastward & Northward
& we are rolling and tossing of course of
which is very fast and most comfortable
as it will be like some Jib wear fast wants -
I hope though, it may be very little to have
to stand to any of that kind, for this is rough
for us of that commodity. Our Latitude to day
was 47 15 South Long. 760=00 West. So ends this day
Day Dear Children & Jane Ever I. J. Barrett

Sunday 8. Now it is another Sunday by Dear Jail and
I have been a fine in hand to scribble for the
want of something else to do. It is about a year ago to
day since I arrived in New York in the Steamboat
from Philadelphia, & I was I saw thousands of Ice
from floes again. Rolling along over the last time
was I as Barry Cornwall says

The sea, the sea! the open sea
The blue, the fresh, the ever free;
Without a mark, without a bound,
It runneth the earth's wide regions round;
It plays with the clouds, it mocks the skies,
Or like the cradled creature lies.
I am on the sea, I am on the sea;
I am where I would ever be, *
With the blue above, and the blue below *

Basque Provincial Chronicle. 1864.

And silence wherever I go.

If a dozen should call and make the usual
kind inquiries, what matter? I shall visit and chat-
ter as we see it once in a while get in a fish up
some good lines of Poetry. So often for you to read
And at the same time pass away some of the time
For I can assure you it drags along very tiresomely
just at present. Some times think if it was not
for the love I bear you. I would care little what
became of me. I very day get sicker and sicker of
every thing connected with mankind. For it seems as
if one is doomed to work and drag along through
this world, or at least among the civilized part
of it. Not for himself, but for others. And he ill
thought of for doing that. But when one comes to the
East of the world and sees the manner the people
live and contrast it with the manner we get along
one is tempted to stop and pass his days among
them, instead of dragging it along as we do. Could
I but have my Own Catharine with me. I think
I never would return to the United States again
But never mind. I shall get along maybe as well
as most of folks, let me be where I will. So adieu
to it and every ill feeling and write of the fond
dearest. Mr. Simmons is engaged to some girl
who use to Board in Miss Bidford, and seems to be
a good deal worried about it. He sometimes
tells me of his engagements. But is very cautious
for remaining constant to him until he returns
He has asked me if I was married or engaged. I
always tell him I never intend to get married
until I can find some Girl Rich enough to

Burgess Harbour September 1844.

affect me, instead of my doing any thing towards
satisfying her. She was to think it was wrong for
any man to do so. But I am of a notion she
don't know as much as you and me both put
together. H. is busy writing a letter to her now
with the hope of getting a chance of sending it
from the Navigator. I told him if I was
ever so engaged to any Girl. If I had the least
idea of her constancy to me, being dubious I
would write her a thousand times. I would
the Girls often play such villainous tricks as
to [illegible] Well it is all there to that effect. We
saw the Lambraun to day but had a fine breeze
to day, and he will not eat any of it, because we
did not kill the man he wished us to have killed.
But never mind as much the more for the natives
to eat. Latitude by Obs. 13=54 South Long. West
No ends this day Cloudy Calm Yours &c. J. J. Lucett

Sunday] The 18th day I watched about, one of the
many small land Birds came hovering and crying
about the Ship. Till last night there came a
number of little speckled and grey Birds and lit
in my Boat, and laid down with its wings extended
as if it was completely exhausted from exertions
it had made to keep on a wing. Finding it would
not fly it and fished it up and plucked it to me
I offered its mouth of bread and Rice; which it
did not seem to know any thing about. I then
offered it fresh water, and although holding it
in my hand, it drank freely. I then put it
in a small Bag and cut up some small bits
of fresh meat and it immediately went to eating

Barque Leonard September 1864.

This morning I gave it more mast and sail and stood it to Eastward which is the direction of all, it has made itself at home on board, and will not offer to fly away so this morning I put it in the Bag again for the night for fear it might get lost in the dark. Have had a light breeze all day from the East, Strong Hole Lat. by Obs. 14-23 South. Long. by Obs. 163-23 West. Winds this day Variable Jno Ca. J. H. Bennett

Sunday 10 Through the night and all day we have had very strong breeze from the S.E. Steering West. Thy Bird has had the liberty of the deck but Jno makes no move of making us a pie. In another day or two we shall get to the Land, and then it is likely he will make a move. Our Old Boar Cabbage has many a ridden speculation on our account, and has hardly eat a meal without a place at the Table with us since we got Sailing. He says some of them he is sick; But it is more about something to Eat. Our Latitude is 14-10 South. Long. 166-00 West. So do this day has Obs. Jno. J. H. Bennett

Monday 11 This day wind the same. At Noon made the most Island of Nardakow. At 3 P.M. Mr. J and myself took our Boats and went in and found a good passage for Boats, in through the Reef which surrounds it, and exists about three miles to the Eastward of the Island about a mile in a N.E. direction from Island the to be only a small Island of it about a mile

in

Barque Pennant September 1844

in length and about fifty yards wide. And a boat half of it covered with wood. No fresh water and thousands of Birds. The Natives landed with nuts and found Birds. So soon that they paid no regard to us. Got two or three buckets full of Eggs. And killed about two hundred young Birds. And if we had wanted them might have loaded our Boats. At 6 P.M. Came off and stood off N.E. Thy Birds left us long, but I am of a notion we can't stay there on account of fresh water. Have latitude at noon by Obs. 9° 12 N. Longitude by Chro 167 55 West. Got two or three gallons fruity Little Nuts and a Leaf Feather out of a Bird called a Frigate Bird. So ends this day my L. J. Barrett

Sunday 12 This morning made the West, or at least Eastward one of the Navigators Islands, called Soamakkoak and soon passed that and the two next small Island called Fanalow. They are small high Islands and well wooded. And look as if they were Inhabited. At 4 P.M. made the Island of Sootailiah. At 6 took in sail for the night. at stated hours wearing ship through the night. The distance is laid down about twenty miles from the East end of Fanalo. But I should say it was nigher 40. So ends this day. L. J. B.

Monday 13 The morning made all sail and stood down off the North end of the Island. When we saw two canoes making off for us from a small Island called Sharkskoo. They proved to be Three Natives, who live there a runaway Portuguese to be informed as we were to the Westward of

Bark Vermont (Steam.) Dec 1844.

the Harbour. Some Kanakas came off to the Ship, for a pair of a piece of Tomahawk to act as Pilot. At the same time, a wind which had been with from the East Island to the Harbour in a Thunder Storm which allowed us to lay our course for the very one we came. And by noon were safely at anchor in the Harbour on the S.E. side of the Island. Which is a very very one too. Every thing they have to sell is very cheap. The Natives are under very strict regulations from their Chiefs. Which forbid their ever trading without the consent. Skulls are to be had here in abundance I have about half a dozen before dark. So ends this day by G. Jones J. J. B.

Saturday 14 To day is the Sunday of the Natives, some have made it ours also. The Missionary gave us an invitation to attend Meeting at his house but every one spoiling. Mr. Hand himself included, were glad to find Ship without. Here it rained very hard, after dinner I went ashore with the Ship and took a stroll around the beach. Just before night came off on board. So ends this day. J. J. B.

Sunday 15 This day it has been fine and clear but both ashore are likely. Both of Natives on board trading. They have a great abundance of Skulls. Some have sold most of the day. Bought their hogs and some fowls and Turkeys. So ends this day by Jones Collins. Likes many more. Jones. J. J. Brotto

Barque Vermont S. Thurber, 354.

Monday 16 This day the mate Mr Smith & three of the Crew Caught one Hog and one female Seal and brought them Aboard. I am to have the most of the Seals, they offer'd me a good deal to exchange for one Bear, and I thought I would talk to them. There is one Bear Island. Saling by the name of Storie with his wife and two children in the Bay Fortune Harbour. I can talk to them and get what I want when amongst them. I am afraid for I am taken sick all my time. Have got rid of the Ship. Sends this day to the mainland. Yours &c J. J. Smith

Tuesday 17 To day I have been to a settlement to the Northward of this Bay on an excursion. In a Young Chief by the name of Jaquida: who treat us to a Roast Pig and Season in the Indian style. After dinner we came back to the Ship, in company with the Pilot who lives at this Island and is an American, belongs to Boston and is hired as the natives is and is married to one of their women. His name is Daniel French and seems to be a very clever kind of a man. One of my men got wound in going through the bushes in cutting the Seals. So when we got where the Boats took up I sent for the Ship & had Dinner aboard to Build to avoid going back again in the Boat through this. So ends another day, my Letters. Yours &c J. J. Smith

Barque Fernant September 1844

Thursday 26 It is now over a week since I last wrote. being busy all day or off ashore and when night came it is so very warm below that I have entirely neglected writing Since we have been here we have bought some 10 or 12 Hogs, and quite a number of Yams and Taroos. And I have bought a very handsome collection of Shells for you. We Shipped one man to go in the Ship, His name is Fredrick O'Donnell and was one of the Crew of the Royal William of St. Johns. When we were in company with her at the Island of Madagascar several years ago. He deserted some Ship here 4 months ago. And seems to be heartily tired of the Island and People. We have had several other white men about the Ship, who are like him, wishing for a chance to quit. Some of the Boys belonging to the Ship took the Pilot Boat just before daylight yesterday morning and ran away although the white and Native told them it was impossible for them to get clear. By three O'clock in the afternoon the Natives brought them back, for which, we had to give them two Shirts, two Shirts, two Axes, two Muskets and six dollars. I went to the Council house, where all the Chiefs were in council. Received them and put handcuffs on them, took them on board. The worst one of them Benjamin Carson, the same that runaway at Cape. I gave one Logan Carter, another Samuel B Badgley

B

I gave six lashes to Charles Tibbs a foolish kind of a Boy I let off. I then put all three of them in double Irons. To which Captain Nash fully concured in. But at night I was informed of a Plot made up for some more to clear at night the ringleader was a little good for nothing fellow by name of William H. Hazlitt who we Shipped in Cabe and gave him about 35 dollars advance. And who boasts of having deserted from nine different Ships, from Port to Port. And who was also the instigation of three other Boys running away, and had made up a plan of taking a Boat from us and going; but some of the men told him they would let me know of it if he undertook such a thing. So last night at supper time some of the men told me of his plans and also of his threats towards myself. I immediately put him in Irons and put him below. The Captain standing as one may say looking on unconcerned and giving his first Officer taking his part, looking out for the welfare of all after I put him in Irons he then blamed me for nothing to the fellow about his insolence to him several times. But he seems to know nothing or ever have to say about any thing. This morning I gave order not to give them any thing but bread and water. Which he seemed to think was treating them to bad altogether. But I told him it

Basque Vermont September 1844.

must be my fate it was better treatment than they showed from us. We have been ready for the moral day, but it is a bad place to get out when the wind is ahead. So we are obliged to remain here against our will. The Natives, are a very greedy set, begging and wishing for every thing they see. But yet they pretend to be very pious. The women are addicted to the most vices they ever where but since they have joined the Missionary establishment they have to be shy for fear the would see them, and tell of it to the Missionary and have them put on the public roads to work So as to atone their sins, although they would do the same married or unmarried. So ends this day on Cathaine. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Friday 27 This day it has been the same blowing quite fresh in the bay. The Pilot says it is no use trying to get away in such winds. So here is gone another day I have bought quite a number of Shells to day. I have got over a Barrell full more of very pretty Shell. Coco nuts and Pine apples are now the decks. So ends this day they own Dearest C. J. J. B.

Saturday 28 Through the night it blew and rained very hard and this morning it is not much better. Our Old Bear seems to wish to set contrary with me when trusting the men that we have got in Sicus Quietly as we have done heretofore. I have told him what I think about it and what must be done,

if he intends for me to take charge of the crew,
or otherwise he must look out for them himself
He is getting worse and worse every day. Said
if the ship's company should longer he will be a perfect
fool soon. He is now talking to me since I
commenced writing this and for the few first lines
my hand trembled very much, being angry because
of his speaking to me about what he has not taught
to talk. That the Portuguese should make me
their Skipper. So telling and lying to make him
out contrary. Which is the nature of a Portuguese
the world over. But never mind they cannot
trouble me if they do they will burn their own
fingers. I will though, and sincerely pray that the
voyage may end quickly and in peace, For I have
no wish for trouble. I have often heard tell
of Boys wishing to go home to see their mammy's
But Dearest Katharine I wish to be home to me
You more than my mammy. Although I should
be very happy to see her. You are ever uppermost
in my mind, let me be where I will. Sometimes when I go ashore here and see these women
And they say Portuguese, (which means foreigner)
cut off your Beard and I will take you for a
husband. I think yes, no doubt you would like
me very well for a husband, but you will have
to wait a long time first. The women here that
are the largest and most fleshy are considered the
prettiest. A man with a long Beard they say
is old. Judging by their dress, none but the very
oldest wear long Beards. And as I have a very large
pair of whiskers as ever I possibly can long

Barque Vermont. Septimber 1844.

heard, I'm considered an Old man by them, which is all the same to me. Although some of our men who are half as old again as me and are shaved clean are called young stud it is laughed in the extreme to see how careful most of our crew are, to keep in the good graces of the women by shaving every day they go ashore. Several of them married men at home and members of Churches. Mr. H and myself no doubt are considered by them as being far from religious men. Yet neither one of us would be guilty of doing such a thing, and neither himself or me are married, and he I dont believe ever intends to get married. But I consider myself belonging to you, and mean to remain single in every sense of the word to all other women until I return to you. Just now while I am writing the Second mate stands before me, facing a Looking Glass fixing himself to go to Church amongst the natives, as it is their sunday. And to tell me he is agoing to get married. That a man who lives ashore here, says he is married for he knows his wife. He is a member of a Church too. So much for so much. We have made out to get a few books out of one of the white men who lives here, by the name of Givens from one of which I will copy a few verses that I like very much, they are wrote by some one who signs their name L. E. L. which if I mistake not is an English Lady, as I think I have seen that name I think, Some where before in English writing. I will copy it on the opposite page:

1.
Oh must we wait, sweet Mother,
Oh must we wait to night,
And only watch the sea, Mother,
Beneath the morning light;
When the bright blue sky is fairest,
And the bright blue sky is clear,
And I can see, dear Mother
To sail away thy fear.

2.
But when the wind goes waiting
On the dark and restless sea,
And I know you're sweet Mother
Though I only hear your prayer
My Father's hand will guide, Mother,
His safely o'er the waves,
When the gentle eve doth whisper
He will be back again.

3.
See here are but a few flowers
Which I did on water there,
And now the tide is low, Mother,
I must pick some more,
Well bring us fish and Sword,
And Bird of shining wings;
But what of these, for Mother
It is time I will bring.

4.
Our beautiful Albatross
Will watch how you have wept,
The Dragon fly and wave
He might you have left;
He will guide the baby safe,
Though the sea be dark and deep,
And the mark of sunshine
And Father will be here.

Hy are first sung, are they not, by Willy Gilmore Simms Esq. Charleston.

Burgoo Vermont September 1854

Sunday 17 Sept. Last night the morning I awoke and found the wind was quite light from the S.W. at 4 Oclock called all hands. Hove the anchor short run a line to the Shore and then sent the Boat in for the Pilot. He came on board; made sail, catted the Anchor and cast off. By 10 Oclock we were outside of the Bay of Burgoo-Long Island of Antwitte On our way out we came very nigh getting on a small Point of a reef. The Old Head Chief of the Bay came on board with his Interpreter to try and find out the thought. But either Mr Simmons and the Old Chief, Lad. Simmons having conversation with a Girl up at the head of the Bay. The Old Chief said that Mr. Simmons had been very good deal in her company and had given her money. The Girl Lad, (I believe he said) been run in the net Mr. Simmons said, with a very serious face, I should think that they would have known better than think him guilty of such a thing Because he is a steady going character; and another thing is engaged to be married. Either to said that he should be thought guilty of such things. But if he had been engaged to be married to the girl, and he talked very much of his time with her. I know that I should have been most outrageously frowned about it, for they say every time a man asks permission for him every other day, he has been with her. But as might be expected the Old Chief went on the same, without

Barges Farewell September 1864

giving my knowledge of this Coast will by enable
to call to mind when the wild man Barry of
the Bril would be straight hair; if the boats
keeps headed. After we got outside I took my
Book to read the Pilot and a Man by the
name of John Brown an Englishman who
wanted to go in the Ship, and as we had all
we ever wanted out this time. But on boarding
the Ship I told the Captain it would be as
well if I took Benjamin Carew in the Boat
as he belonged to my Boat Crew, and if he
had a mind to turn when we got ashore
let him go, and take the Man in his place
which he consented to. As soon as I landed
he took to the bush. In a few minits I
found he was gone, called my men and told
them to shove off. And my first mate
told Jack as he is called. If he had a mind
to make a clean breast of it, now is the
time to know he was received by the Captain.
He might jump in and go with us, so in
he plunged and on board we went. The
Mate offered him, Carew's place of the Pilot
in the Ship, and from this time H. 35 Min.
Long, and he was to assume his duties and wear
mains his Cutter and Bedding, which is a
fair offer. So he consented and was immedi
ately entered on the Ship's Books. Left the Ship
at 11 A.M. Lat. S. Latitude at Noon 11, 55 S.
Bar Sandbank the land was out of sight
S.E. and by this day. And we are quite sure
that any Boats Pilotage Com. T. T. Barrett

Barque Leonard October 1864

Monday 31 This is the last day of October. And a most beautiful day it has been. Clear as a bell and a fine steady breeze from the S.E. & S.S.E. by S. Have had some little work done about the ship but I have been busy most of my time about my Shells cleaning them. It is most miserable dirty job to clean Shells, they must be very bad and it no very tedious to get the meat out of them having to dig and wash some times, ten minutes at one little Shell. My hands smell so bad now while doing this writing. That it makes me turn my head as far as possible from the Book to take the pen. Send this to my love C. J. Barrett

Tuesday 1 Of October it is now a year ago since I first came home to you, to quit you again as soon almost as I came. Yet it is one year of our lives gone, in suspence. For I had wished to have been with you; not roaming as I have been and not even hearing from you once. I am glad when night comes and when morning comes, with it we might again that I may lay dreaming or thinking of you if nothing more. This afternoon we made the small Island of Rangiroa, one of the Low Islands, can down the West side of it. And will have a clear sight of it & out clear of all this lot of Islands. To Tahiti on the East and Papeiti the West and then comes to be a current setting to the Eastward. and there is several Hundred of the Low Islands and will be impossible to get through most in the night. Send this day by C. Harris. Yours J.J. Barrett

Barque Fremont October 1844

Saturday 5 This morning we were close to the Island of Tabor or Bikeeter with the mind steering from the S.S.E. Easting down to the S.W. towards noon. mind came out from the E.S.E. and moderated just after dinner make the Island of Tabor and Sofoa. It has been very hot all day employed in making Sprayers and Painted the Boat and Boat. Latitude at Noon 18=50 South Long 175 West. Steering S. by W. I have been busy all the most, mending my Shells. So ends this day with fine Decent Catharine. Yours &c. J.J. Borritt

Sunday 6 Through the night and most of the day calm this morning sailing us only long enough to get up under the lee of the two Islands we see yesterday. Sofoa is quite a Low Island. Tabor has a round body of rock ascending from the East side of it all day, which makes most all hands believe that it was once a Burning mountain or Volcano. But I doubt it for I dont remember of reading any thing of the kind, in Marinos account of these Islands, and no doubt he would have mentioned it in his writing if there had been any thing of the kind. It has been very warm today almost burning to get out in the sun. Catharine it is necessary that I should get ashore on this part of the Island, and would be very glad to know often to go away from the Ship for and of a day, and then it is that I am on board while I am off that with a wish to be off and not there. Therefore I think it necessary, had in case any thing should happen to them on the voyage. That you may

Barque Vermont October 1844.

[illegible] of the small Mission Brig came out and
while to bring [illegible] from the Ship
[illegible] [illegible] that [illegible]
something more than we knew must
be done for us at once. Pray for us
that belonged to the Ship an invitation to
come up to the house where [illegible]
[illegible] in English. He read a
Chapter in Paul to the Romans, Chapter 6th
and Preached from Galatians 5 6th Chapter
21 Verse. We doubt [illegible] had [illegible]
the natives no other than all that belonged
to the Ship came on board. That
he "like the Liar" had got to blowing this
same big [illegible] at his boat, he made his
mayne looking Gentleman, and Belong to some
civil Congregationalist. And he's staying to my
house until the 1. Our latitude is 20 38 South
Longitude 177=12 West. So ends this day my Father
I remain yours &c. J. J. Smith

Sunday 6 Through the night we had light
and baffling winds from all quarters. Through
the day have been able to make and carry
good S. W. Latitude at noon 21=21 South
Longitude 177 36 West. This day a year ago
I believe I was in New York Harbour
and in the morning. A. Lines with
waiting for me now. How Swiftly Time
flies I know not. If I mistake not
shall we must bring a long two
fathoms yours &c. J. J. Smith

Thursday 7 All day saw land a good stiff breeze from the East. Steering S. W. Latitude at noon 22:14 S. Long. 178=50 West. It looks to night as if we might have some blowy weather before morning. So ends this day

Fine 6. Yours &c. J. J. Bowden

Sunday 8. All it was a dirty night of it as we have had for a long time. Raining and blowing very hard. I turned out about 10 o'clock and went to work mending the stay in the cabin. At 11 I went on deck and went to taking in sail. By ½ 2 had got every thing pretty snug. Came very nigh losing the Starboard Quarter Boat, as it was, worked up considerable and split one of the cranes a little before. Then I took went to bed again found that all wetness with water front of the house was a way of going about as there were when we left home. Which made it very bad, and if the gale had increased any more, should have lost some of the sails. At daylight wind moderated, made some sail again. In doing which, shipped a very heavy sea, which came very nigh taking some of them overboard Latitude by Obs. 23=35 South. Longitude by Chro. 178 30 East. Having crossed the Meridian of 180 Degrees West.

So ends this day by Bathurst. Yours &c. J. J. Bowden

Monday 9 This day it has blown very hard from

East.

Thursday 10 The weather is about the same blowing very hard from the S. E. carrying a much sail as the ship will bear, and is very short & high. We have some few Birds, which is the forerunner of what if we are of the right kind. Such Boobies & Albatrosses or Wholebirds grey or Gonies as they are mostly called by Americans. They are the largest Bird at Sea. I have been overhauling my bed & bedding, and the latter was shifted out, and a fine white hat, such as the Light Ships wear at the Navigators, I see the Indians used signs, meaning Light Ships. We Sailors use many queer and meaning words, & when [illegible] would be immediately understood by a Seafaring man. Such as [illegible] for telling one to stop talking. If your boom, swaying yourself [illegible] gain, meaning Let the light [illegible] We use Sailors use terms of every kind as short as possible. The others required in their every day work. Our Latitude is 27-14 South Long 175-08 East. So ends this day My Captains Yours J. J. Barrett

Friday 11 This day mind the same. The weather is growing cold fast. The flocks of Birds and [illegible] few Finback Whales. Are employed in fitting blocks and Jackstaffs of one kind or other. Latitude by Obs. 28-32 South Longitude by Chro. 174-02 East. So ends this day My C. Yours &c. J. J. Barrett

Saturday 12 This day the wind became quite moderate made all sail Standing S.S.W. Our new 2d Mate understood the Light Ships ordered this morning and said it meant [illegible]

Barque Vermont October 1849.

with him or his match. I took him down to
to their Brig and told him I had no
Situation to him, for I did not think he
knew it himself. We had quite a little
sociable chat and he came to a conclusion
that it was best to return me with him.
But he is a Portuguese, and thus we
meant of all mankind of People. He
will have to be making his escape
and parted from me this Evening by
Pos. was 31° 24 South Long 172=22- East.
Saw this day four C. Seas &c. Fine Sail

Sunday 13. This Day Pt has been beautiful and clear
and continued to the S.E. until about 10 Oclock
this forenoon when it hauled round to the
N.E. Pt. but about on the other tack. Steering
E.S.E. Saw a Brig standing Eastward of us
but we could not speak to her. Tried
to Lay a Course several times to day to try and see
if I was inclined to be sociable with him but
I can not find out anymore that I can
to with him. I have a great deal of difference
between me and him rather sociable or insipid?
He was Latitude by Observation 31 24 South.
Longitude in 172 22 East. Saw this day
Six C. Seas &c. Fine Sail

Monday 14 This day we have had a fine
fresh breeze from the E.S.E. Steering E.
by the wind on a Port tack. Have got our
Sailing gear set and fitted now off the
Bay of Islands, and I do expect this after

Sunday 15

Thursday 19

Barque Fremont October 1854.

Barque Fremont, October 1844.

Friday 18. Through the night and all day it has blown very fresh from the W.S.W. and West. Since midnight E.S.E. Longitude last noon 177 27 East. Latitude 34-36 South. In the night, Capt Nash alarmed all hands, by calling out in his sleep Murder, murder, Oh murder, Oh! It startled me, for I was sound asleep, and waking up in such a manner. I did not know but some one was committing murder. And I lay several hours before I fell a sleep again. Imaginative in my mind it will be, that he troubled in mind in his sleep, and when awake, always looks as if he was guilty of some crime or other. And a good many times during the watch I have had to go and awaken him, to stop such a horrid noise, as a man at the top of his lungs, in the dead of night yelling murder, If any one should accuse me of making a noise in my sleep. By laughing and talking of and with you. I should not think strange of it, for I often waken myself by starting up suddenly when dreaming of such things, and detect myself laughing outright and cannot tell, but think I have been talking these names. But no one ever may they hear a word or whisper out of me when [illegible] but they say I [illegible] the moment any one comes nigh me. That may account for my never making any noise in my sleep, for the moment I do it awakens me. So ends this day the 18th, and I feel not to [illegible] many more so idly.

J. J. Borritt

Bergen Vermont October 1844.

Sunday 13 This day it is. Rain very fast from the W. and from that to N. W. At dark, the wind died away, and left us a fine clear night, no frost, as there was a good deal of a sea on. Have not run a foot of a whale to day. So we lay Latitude by Obs. 36 30 N. Long. by Obs. 6 m. 17 s. 40 East. A few days ago I told Mr. Smith it was necessary for us to spend another day as we had lost one by crossing the meridian, and lost a day by so doing, and he contradicted me. To day at dinner instead of saying as any one had said him it ever would have done. He says, I think we shall have to spend another day. Thinking in such a manner as to make him believe it was something he had found out himself. But Mr. F. knew I had told him of it, for I told him of it at the time. But I ment he should not even get off that way. So I told him in a meaning manner as I could. Well I told you so several days ago. And you had not to have seen the last. He looked as if he could bite nothing off. He was the same the other day about Mr. Starbuck, he commenced telling how you'd be killed if, when he came, I killed it before he got fast to it. Then I contradicted him. Mr. F laughed and said I had ought to let him have the pleasure of killing a whale. But I had no notion of letting him kill one when I was by. For I told him enough about his doing this and that when we were at sea, that we left home and our own home when we left it. So I mean to let a fish alone when by.

F. F. Smith

Bargue Leonard Islands, 1874

[illegible] have had a very fine breeze
from the N.E. & [illegible] and [illegible] Latitude at
noon 36-48 S. Longitude By Chro. 178-42 West. having
crossed the meridian again. At Sundown hauled up
E.S.E. [illegible] Saw no Land in sight to-day again
but it is reported of the East. This evening
saw all the south side of Raoul Bay as we passed
it ranging the white name since I was among it
there, it is, (Raoul) and the Chief's name that is
in it are Kate-ca-tunes. And the two Natives that
went home in the Pioneer on voyage, many years
ago hailed out our Blackfish Cutter to day and it
made us six barrel and a half of good Oil.
our Latitude at noon was 39-30 S. [illegible]
day fine & [illegible] Yours &c. [illegible]

Tuesday 22 This day have had a fine breeze from
the N.N. Sterling S.S.W. shifting some times for
little while when we left off as Land
was to us that kind of a time we were
[illegible] saw a good many Finbacks and
Finback Whales as well as Blackfish and
[illegible] Latitude at noon was 40-21. South
Long. 178-20 East. We are still off of the south
Bay where the whole Ship's Company Boats
Captains & Officers was drove ashore in a S.E.
storm. I left but still got a whole harness
No end this day fine & [illegible] Yours &c. [illegible]

Wednesday 23. In the night it came on to blow very hard
had to take in most all sail. And it has [illegible] it
up fresh all day. Have had a good look out
and saw only one Land, which from the

Barque Vermont October A.D. 44.

The manner of its spouting was different it was a Right
whale; But it was a long way off to windward of us
Capt. Nash has got the watch again today, Each
as sick as a Bear, did not turn out to get his
breakfast. But his appetite got the better of him
in a little time after we got through, he then
turned and got it, and at dinner manned his place
as usual. Latitude by Obs. 42-11 South. Long 174 0
East. So ends this day. 6. Yours. T. J. Barrett

Thursday 24. This day laying to in a gale from the W.N.
W. Heading to the S.W. Latitude by Obs. 42 0
Long. 176 00 E.A. So while in night to day
Turned standing under Courses. So ends this
day Fine 6. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Friday 25 This morning made some little sail although
the Barometer indicated more weather than
yesterday. And just before noon it came on Had
to take in all sail except and to the Wind and
Bare Poles as such. There is a good deal of
amusement for me to see what's going and confi-
dential way Mr. S. speaks. And as Sam Slick says
this is a thorough down argument always, rather
coincides with him or you highly insult him
In regard to our Barometer both him and the
Captain have gave it as their opinions she was
up no use, although whenever we have had bad
weather I have taken particular pains to watch
the Barometer, and am convinced she is a good
instrument. So this morning I took notice she was
lower than common and at noon still lower, and
the weather corresponding. Yet he was highly offen-
because I contradicted him when telling what was
going about it. Latitude 44-30 S. Long 178 E. East.

Barque Vermont October 1844.

Thursday 24 This day saying to in a Gale from the West until 9 Oclock when it cleared off and wind came out from the N. N. W. Got the Boats out, made sail and kept away W. S. W. Run until 5 Oclock in the afternoon, then took in sail and hove to for the night, as it began to blow hard. Saw a School of Blackfish and Porpoises, struck one of the latter, but the Iron drew out, and we lost our Jack mate Mr. Allen killed a small Pig belonging to him, and had some cooked for Supper. But as I donot upholld the idea being beholden to him for my victuals. & I think the Ship is well able to supply such stuff. I did not eat of any of it. Mr. Snow P. he having the same idea about such things. The Captain eat of every thing that came, as I no question, who it belongs to or whence it came from. And instead of the Captain himself as any one had ought to do. He overhauls the dish in every manner to get a piece to suit him. Which I would be ashamed to do even if I had put it on myself. But he is in that the same as he is in every thing he does. Latitude by Obs. 176-13 East Long. no my mistake Long. for Latitude, which is 44-07 South. S. and E. this day. J. P. Barrett

Sunday 27 This morning at daylight the Boatsteerer came and called me to turn out. I asked him the weather, he said a Gale of wind. Shall I call all hand Sir. No, no, what do you want of all hands. Planning two to do now. 8 Oclock Sir. I called out. What the devil are you out to. Shall I call Mr. Simmons Sir. No, no, no, do you hear. You in the Steerage, rise and shine out, turn out, 8 Oclock, do you hear the news. You an duck tell.

the watch, call all hands. Then is a time for you a fellow not wishing to stay at a minute longer on deck than he think he time come and call me and then I forbid him not to call any body. I to you to calling every one, intending he did not understand me. I know that would be like it I should tell him of it. But I think I am just a stiffer on watch you after this. I did not turn out for a long time or hardly any one else. So he did not gain much Saw a piece of Board last by this morning. Sunday the wind came out quite light, head some little sail. But just at noon had to take it in most, as it came on to blow very fresh from the S.W. Mr. Simmons came to me and wanted to know what was the reason I wouldn't eat my dinner, so I informed him I was not to time. So much for so much Latitude by Obs. 44-19 N. Long 175-30 East. Bounds this day 6. [illegible]

Monday 28. Through the night it blew a heavy gale from the S.W. and S. The Barometer indicating it standing at 47½ tenths below 30 Degrees. This morning the weight is 3 tenths below, wind moderating, at 10 O'clock made more sail, at noon the was at 2 to 3½ tenths below 30. Wind moderating fast and hauling to the Westward, at 4 up to 8 knots. Made all sail trying to get in to the land. The Thermometer in the shade stands at 48 degrees, to day being the coldest day we have had since we have been [illegible]. At this morning we have left most of the cold weather. Had still the wind from the S.W. to day we have lost on the Thermometer 12 degrees [illegible] was 60 degrees. Still at the end of yesterday Latitude 1870 but to day this morning 6.

Barrow's Steamer October 1844.

[illegible] At 12 this morning we had Banks Peninsula on the low land and back high mountains as far as the eye could discern to the Northard of it. The high mountains were covered with Snow. At 1 Oclock we tack Ship having stood within 10 or 15 Miles of the mouth of Akaroa Harbour without seeing a Spout of a Whale. As we stood away to the N. E. we saw large fires started up about the Harbour. Supposed to let us know that there was people there. At 6 we were past Banks Peninsula after we left the land, and by moderate and fair we run. Left steering S. E. until the middle watch at night. Made Cape Campbell Light house, Land Co. J. J. Barrett

Wednesday 30th This morning turned out by 4 Oclock blowing fresh from the N. N. W. Heading N. E. made some little sail, but soon had to give it to the yard arm for it would soon have blown it away. It seems to be all blow here. No good weather. Have we had yet. About noon made some little sail and kept of East but after we made it the wind suddenly shifted to the Southward which kicked up quite a Battery for a little while. At midnight Cape Campbell in sight, two or three little lumps capped with snow. It is the South Cape of Cooks Straits. It bore by Compass W. N. W. Distance about 100 Miles from the Land. Latitude by Obs. 42° 51' South Long. by Chron. 175° 47' East. So end this day

By Catharine Land Co. J. J. Barrett

Thursday 31st This day the wind and weather has been much the same as yesterday. Steering off a little to the Eastward. Latitude at Noon 42° 45' Long. 176° 18' East Sounded this day 6. Land Co. J. J. Barrett

Barnet Vermont November 1844.

Friday 1 Sunset the night Set winds from the S.S.W. Reading N.B. last night just after writing I heard a Shock of Earthquake about the Ship I was out on the Starboard Gangway and struck three, Little two and once one. All of the men then was out on the Gangway in and struck another while more. This morning we had thousands of Whale Birds about soon saw a School of Blackfish, we were down to Sandwich, left the Breakfast and down Boats in less than five minutes I was fast and Live more it was dead. Mr. S. then got fast and soon killed it. The Captain who was down himself and Mr. Simmons did not get Last to any. By 8 Oclock had them in on deck and the Boats on the davits and Still standing on. They both missed it very greatly because they did not get any. They must wait Patiently until their time comes, and not get angry about trifles. Latitude 50. 00. 42 - 50 S. Long. 87. 10 W. S.E. by S. Wind this P.M.

Saturday 2 This morning when I turned out it was almost a ring and the Barometer was down to 0 Inches and 10 No. I made no sail but prepared for a blow Early after breakfast it commenced blowing very hard, took in most all sail. Wind from the South Sounding in 50 fm. Sun set then with very Thick weather off shore. Took in the Main and Mizen Boats and Lowered the Jolly Boat. It rained very much. Looking very bad. And blowing tremendous hard We shall have a hard night of it. We have not seen a Whale for 3 days. Long to get this long, good weather and be off on the Ground.

Barque Vermont November 1844.

[illegible] pitching and diving very bad. So that I got but very little sleep about two O'clock having a terrible noise on deck turned out and found the wheel had carried away. The Starboard eyebolt that one of the blocks hooked into of the wheel ropes was through, had broke off, which gave the wheel leave to play and it came the tiller as hard as it could drive, and snapt off the Stanchion of the wheel and came with wheel and all in a heap. And the tiller thrashing all that heap of stuff over the deck, mizzen mast was smash[illegible] the [illegible] windows, [illegible] the skylight mast the glass. I hoped out of bed and on deck as quick as possible. I made all room to get the tiller fast and stowed away the broken [illegible] of wheel works and by 3 O'clock got [illegible] but got very little sleep. [illegible] the [illegible] Gales do broken [illegible] and I am glad of it for I am getting malicious of the sea [illegible] in such heavy Gales. It has been the worst gale we have had this voyage [illegible]. Every one on board think what I do. Him if he thinks such a Sea Boat is true now. For they that have been to Sea before, say they never have been in such a good vessel for a gale. But I am getting [illegible] something giving away for it is [illegible] very fast. But this has been a trying gale for me, for I have been sea sick all the way on. Latitude 7 [illegible] S. Lon. 178-11 E.

So ends this day my C. Yours &c J. J. Barrett

C. P.

Barque Vermont. November 1844

Sunday 4 Fair morning calm. Light airs and smooth
water and rain. Saw Spanker at last, and last
the Old one in the flow, and also filled all the sails
and put the ship to rights. The Starbd watch with the
first three boards of Sid. At Noon got a bearing
from the N. E. just before night fell in with
Sandy Point and Kangaroo Island. We stood
two of them with the Ship two miles this side
the Light House. At sundown hove to until
daylight and at 8 P.M. for the night. December
Sabbath opens as we may expect our last months by
morning. I am in hopes and time in reading the
Book through. And must say I had might to be ashamed
of myself for not reading it more than I have for many
years back. So I must to it Together with my
21 Rem: But if the wicked will turn from all his sins
he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which
is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not
die." That is a very Dark, but it was God words but
in his mouth. Neither I must mind me of my ways
and turn unto God, that is always right as I find it
according to the word of the Bible, not according to
the word of man. Latitude by Obs. 41° 7 South. Longitude
by Obsv. 137° 11 East. So ends this day by C. J. Barrett

Monday 5 Wind about the same of day, and kept the
wind having through the night, and rain falling in the forenoon
so I laid until 2 P 6 before I turned out. Came on deck
when I was first stirred around under the lee of
Kangaroo Island till the wind off in a two mile bearing
of and saw the Isles, rain as we enjoy very little of
same day of home. Mr. H who had turned out a
little before, standing under the lee of the weather main

Barque Vermont Nov 6th 1871

something in more trouble concerning the Life. He
wanted. Jol a cup of coffee from the Cook. He
took it away until Breakfast time when Captain N.
and Mr. Simmons came out and were on deck. The
Captain acted very gentley, when he sat down to the
Table, he stated the things about as if he was had a
right to do. But he is very Quiet most of the
time, though he never speaks to me about any thing
in a rough tone of voice. He said to me a short
time ago we must learn about as well as any two
could get along together. He thanks, on a voyage
of this kind. This day and the same Latitude is 0° 5' 48"
South. Longitude about the same. South this day Isle
Catharine. Yours &c. J. J. Babbitt

Friendship

This morning not quite so much wind, but many
for all that to make it very rugged Whaling. Made some
Sail and put off to the Eastward at 1 P.M. Saw
some few Finback Whales. At Night took in sail and
hove to heading to the Eastward, wind at from the South
and quite cold. Latitude by Chro. 1° 21' South. Longitude by
Chro. 177-39 East. I had a very odd dream last night. I
was in Poughkeepsie, and in the Dutch Reformed Church,
in company with H. C. Taylor and his Brother Hudson,
it was late at night and there was some kind of work
going on there, H. C. Taylor told me that I must excuse
him as he had to go and make a signal. I asked him
what kind of a signal. He said the Comet signal, I
laughed and asked him what kind of a signal that
was. And he left me, saying, "You will find out soon"
I left the church and started for home, down Market
Street where by paths and crossroads to Fair. It was
very dark and when I got down near to the Village

that ended in Rutlin Lower Store. There was a Carriage
at the off and moving[illegible] visit of State and write a number
of Sleighs in front it with Number in most Every Figure.
just as I got it with the carriage, the door opened and out
went some of the people, till the last room and in first
an old Catholic Priest out of it or Jesuits that I cannot
say which, he had a Cane, turning in his hands and every
one had it attention, the Priest asked if the woman was
at, some said yes, then he said let us go and pray, drive
all before you, let none escape, the first thing I knew some
of them faced at me with their bayonets, ready to run me
through, I turned and started off on a fast gait of Market
Street. I found the Street was as light as day every one most
having candles just before I got to the corner of the Court
House, there came a full rank coming most around the
corner in advance of a main body of men all armed with
muskets, he dressed most Splendidly, was tall headed and
had a most odd looking about on. He spoke to me, and
In a loud solem voice, where is your guns, young man. I looked
at him and said what guns. He said, then he is one of them,
he does not know the fuss, and let me escape, some of them
seemed their guns as if to shoot, when he knocked up their
guns and said do you want to alarm the town before every
thing is ready, take care of him some other way. This a
lot of them came at me with bayonets fixed. I seemed
to lose sight me through and through, yet I heard from
them one roar of Main Street. The gave at the shore
me I stopped a moment to consider what they were and
what they were at to. It came to me all at once and
it seemed as if I knew the poor hunted man in an
instant. It was Charles Stuart, or as it was said the
Pretender Charles or Bonnie Prince Charlie. I could have made me

Barque "Vermont" November 1844.

think of him was in reading of him in the Book called the Kidgamitik, or it is told but as it is then described). I then saw in their plans they were all Catholics and were for killing the Queen and forming a Protestant Government and placing him on the throne. Think I to myself it is best for me to give the alarm. So I run through the tent, calling out to arms, to arms, ring the Bell, for the Catholics are moving." I then awoke, and in a little while went on deck. And what seemed odder to me was, my mouth was full of Blood, and I hawked and spit blood for more than a half an hour, where it came from so long, is more than I can tell. My dream has been in my head all day and what seemed queer that I should dream of being run through and through the body with bayonets and then wake up spitting Blood It was an odd dream, let it be as it will. And who can tell it or what was ment by it. So ends this day my C. J. J. Barritt

Thursday 7. This day it has been rugged abo. After dinner fell in with a School of Blackfish, lowered and Mr. Simmons got one, none the rest of us getting near them. Took it aboard and stripped his jacket off and then hove the carcass overboard. A sunbeam took in sail and at Sunset was by Latitude by Obs. 40=27 South Long. 177=16 East. So ends this day my C. Yours &c. J. J. Barritt

Friday 8 This morning when I first turned out I believe the Land was in sight and we had a light breeze from the North Reading E. S. E. made sail, but it soon began to blow fresh Raised Blackfish and Grampuses lowered for the former, but saw no more of them. About 9 O'Clock A.M. fell in with a large fleet of Cape Horn Pigeons and soon all boats got fast. The Captain and Officers went out and took them on board, Mr. S. Dove and Mr. F run off with them to

windward. The Captain and Myself soon got fast for two more I killed mine and left it on board and Carter one out of and went to sailing for Chat. we to the other Boats. Mr. A. got fast again and by 7 P. M. all three Boats were on board each of them having got a fish By 4 P. M. Jacob got one large fish on board. So we have got six Blackfish. I had to use the Lance for the on a fellow by the name of John Pickham. Who was so pallied of them that he left his oar twice. So ends this day Wet

Catharine S. W. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Saturday 9 This day we have had a Breeze from the N. East and veering most of the day to the Eastward. Saw Flocks of Penguins going to the Blackfish River. At noon about nine Barrels of Oil. Latitude by Obs. 46 S. Long. by Chro. 177-51 West. So ends this day with L. Yours S. J. Barrett

Sunday 10. This day it has been quite calm from the North. We have in sail every night, and set it again in the mornings. Saw a great number of Finback Whales, a great many Birds and Flocks of and had fine fishing about just on the Lee of the under. Latitude by Obs. 40-17 South. Long by Chro. 177-48 West. So ends this day with L. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Monday 11 This night rained whistled around to the N. E. and blew and rained very hard until most breakfast time then it hauled back to the North and cleared off fine and clear for the rest of the day. At noon left off S. W. as we can no sight most of day. Plenty of Finbacks but they are of no use to us. Latitude by Obs. 41-11 South Long 177-10 West. We are about 120 miles to the Northard of the Chatam Islands. And are now off for the centre ground between that and New Zealand. So ends this day with Variable weather. Yours &c. S. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont November 1844.

Tuesday 12 This has been a fine clear day, with a very light breeze from the W. N. W. In the Forenoon we lowered in 3 Boats for Blackfish but down at dark. Stowed one pipe of Oil, one Barrel and a breaker down in the after hole Starboard side, marked the cask and breaker on the head and the barrel next to the bung staves, B. F. Just before dinner the look out reported Blackfish half a mile off, lowered the Boats, but when we got to them they proved to be spotted Grampus. And we had to come on board again, for we could not get near them. Mr. F. M. fell in with a large School of Sperm Whales, at 2 O'clock down boats having got nigh enough with the Ship. Mr. F. soon got fast to about a 40 barrel whale, in a few minutes his Iron drew. Then the Captain pulled on one, got one Iron in about a 50 barrell whales. I then went up to about a 90 barrel whale and Pudny put one Iron and a lance in him and he went down and almost took my line, he then came up and before a boat got near him went down again but before he took my line, I shot on Mr. F. and I then pulled ahead, when he came up I got up nigh enough to just touch him with a lance and down he went, the next time he came up, I got a good lance and set him spouting Blood. By which time I saw the other Boats pulling for me. The Captain's whale having got away. Mr. Simmons got to Mr. F's boat just in time to give him the end of his line as he had rounded out both of our lines. When the Capt. boat got down to me I was surprised to see the Capt. was not in her. Being pulled up to the whale as soon as he came up and darted to him, down went the whale and took his line, The whale was running enough to

Barque Vermont. November 1844.

go down every time a Boat came near him. And he came
up two or three times after that close to Bailey and before
I could get up to him down. And Bailey never hit a
whale, for he never got near enough. About 6 o'clock
my Iron broke and off went the whale. Mr. S. having
the Iron line & Last in. Got on board just at dark
Sim was told that the Starboard Boats line parted. Boat
some seem to think the Captain cut it, for why did
he give up all chase and go on board, when there was
Lots of whale about. And instead of going himself
quit the Boat and go on board letting his Boat steerer
go. It looks suspicious any way. He has been very fin
about Blackfish, But while mine to be another affair
although I'd told in Cabin, how dearly he loved to work
upon whales. The last time we were off after Blackfish
he was fast several hours to one. And when he came on
board was hurried up as if some one had been beating
him with a club. The Boats crew said he fell down and
tumbled all over the Boat all the time. And they said it
was a great wonder he did not break his neck. And if
a Blackfish cut up such capers what might be expected
from a whale. Bound for so much for so much. I also
was told that Ned Cole when in life the last list me his
curse which was I had not got a whale the voyage and
would not get one if his curse would do me any good. No
Boats crew told me of it when I set this whale a bleeding
Blood. So ends this day my Catharine. J. J. Barrett

Sunday 15. This day has passed without our ever seeing
any more of the Sperm whales, although we have gone
out every all day as we have gone down to the Southward
have a great many Fin back and Humpback Whales. Have
felt very tired and sleepy too all day, for I worked so

Barque Vermont November 1844.

hard yesterday, and last night I kept waking at every little while thinking of the whales. And by the break of day I was out looking for them. This evening it has commenced a rain. And as the Barometer has fell 5 tenths we may expect bad weather. Latitude by Obs. 42-11 South. Longitude by Chro. 178-27 West. So ends this day by Catharine. T. J. Barrett

Thursday 14. Through the night rain. At 6 O'Clock I turned out, but first having got well assured that it had stopped all day it has looked rainey but has kept from it until Sundown when it commenced again. Just before 4 O'clock this afternoon there was sign water spout all standing at once from one large black looking cloud. Have seen nothing worth mentioning. Latitude by Obs. 42-25 South. Long. by Chro. 178-58 West. So ends this day by C. T. J. B.

Friday 15. This morning as the sun rose it looked as raining and a breeze came out from the N. E. and through the day has veered around to the N. N. W. and towards sundown blew quite fresh. Saw a great number of Finback and Right whales, Saw no 1 am almost minded for I feel down Right Whales for Humpback will in caught a Porpoise this evening So ends this day by Catharine and an idle one it has been to me. T. J. Barrett

This is my 26 Birthday. Little I supposed I would spend it

Saturday 16 Through the night rain and for some little of the forenoon. The rest of the day calm with some Fog. Have only seen one whale of any kind and that was a bad one for us. Just before dark this evening the wind came out strong and cold from the South South in sail and more stiff, So as to beat in to the Eastwards and also in case it blows a gale we shall have the Boats to windward. Our Latitude by Obs. 43-27 South. Longitude by Chro. 177-37 East. So ends this day by Catharine James &c. T. J. Barrett

Barque Vermont December 1844.

Sunday 17 This day have been laying to in a gale from the South. Heading in to the Eastward. It makes a pillow shiver and shake to, for the wind is so cold. But I have finished close to my room out of it. The water has been of a dirty greenish cast. No Whales, and very few Birds. So ends this day my Catharine. Yours &c. H. Barrett.

Monday 18 This day it has been a moderate fine weather with a very Heavy Sea running. But I expect the Old Lady can't worry but such a gale, if She tries hard. Latitude by Obs. 42 25 South. Longitude by Chro 177=50 East. Have been in my room most of the day out of the cold. Reading some of the time, thinking my mind of you and take a look at your likeness, to make up for the Original Catharine. Thus is one year of this voyage gone, and as every thing looks now I cannot expect to get home in less time than 14 or 16 months from now. Which is a long time to look ahead. But it is a good deal up than it was. I hope that I may find some other way, after this voyage is over, of gaining a livelihood, than going to sea. For I am debarred of the society of my nearest and dearest friends, at the time when we ought to enjoy them, if we ever expect to enjoy any pleasure in this life, it must be now while I am young and capable of loving and of receiving Love and Friendship. Not wait until I become Old, for I judge from what I see. The Old seldom or ever feel as if they were engaged society, they seem to be cold to all warmer feelings that animate the young hearts at a time to be with those I love. Now while I am in my youth, keep me not roaming for years and years for the troubled and stormy seas, but at any time my warmer and tender feelings, should fail me. And I become Old and cannot enjoy either Love or Friendship. So often

Barque Vermont November 1844

now am looking in a glass, think I can fairly see the moustache coming on my lower lip. I am very dark complexion, from exposure and salt and rain. Has started moisture on my forehead, and my hair is turning gray on my face. But my limbs contradict them if they could age. For I am as free and active as I was at eighteen. But how long they will last so is the next thing. For the sea is a treacherous place to say a man's constitution. So I have made up my mind if there is any way for me to get along ashore and I have no doubt. But what there is, I am going to quit this business as soon as possible. And stay home along with you, what is the use of my spending the best of my days here, lights when I am a ship I am often home with you; but when I awake it all moonshine. So ends this day, my Catharine.

Sunday 17 So far it is some lighter wind; but still to no good for whaling. Last night we were ship as we lay head off the land and had to take in the Boat and Waist Boats and turn up mine. Have had a great deal of trouble with the Cook in the course of the voyage about cooking. He is gifted with an understanding to save all the fat grease as he could by honest means. Since on the voyages I have from time to time warned him, when I have found him acting unjust about it. But lately he seems to have got altogether the upper hand. Several times lately he has made away with a Barrel of meat weighing 200 pounds in two days when it had ought to have lasted five. So a few days ago I took the meat and put it out in the Boat where no one could see it, and told him in what manner to use it. And he yesterday cooked thirty pounds of Pork away to 6 pounds Boiling away almost three quarters. So I have had to enter him on the Ship Log for misconduct, which I didnot want to do. But justice to myself as well

Barque Vermont November 1844.

a man one belonging to the ship demands it. And which will make him leave his Black Mistress and it not vex himself his voyage. For every man that sails in a Ship, Forfeits his voyage if he doesnot do as he is ordered to do. Here is a nother Old Black pilow and likes to abuse the men, which I donot like to see. For I once in my life had a Negro to attend me when I was sick and unable to help myself. Our Latitude 42=00 South Long. by Chro 177=31 East. We saw this day E. J. Barrett

Wednesday 20 To day the wind has been near the same, made some little sail and wore Ship Heading to the Eastward. Saw some few Sperm Whales. Latitude by Obs. 42=07 South. Long. by Chro. 174=33 E. This is dull work for us Have been here a week and have seen only one School of Sperm and not one right whale I have counted a nine hour noon several nights in succession and make it out so instead of what it is The weather has been quite cold the last few days, and wet foggy and rainy with it, which makes it very disagreeable to ends this day Bay Catharine James &c. E. J. Barrett

Thursday 21 To day it has been almost calm all day. Last the week past by the late southerly winds, has drifted us some twenty miles to the N. E. since yesterday I had some fun today, the last voyage I was in this Ship there used to be a great deal amongst all hands in going who could get the farthest. And today there men started it. I being on watch every one got up me to the pilings I got in between, in place of them the day me up there. He pointed standing first & fell pinchem. Then commenced jumping backwards and in that way we all went I then stepped in, after trying two or three times I shall line jumping backwards & then turned about the first time I made. I could only just about

Barque Tennant November 1874.

6 feet, every time I jumped, they would sing out to the fellow that had come off conqueror, look out Jack for Mr. Barrett. And every time I jumped, he would jump after me, ever reaching me every time. But I told them they must allow for me not having done any work for nearly four years. In a little while I jumped two inches over his farthest jump 8-feet 9 inches. He then jumped every mark to the utmost, but it was no use he could not come on as well as he could first off. And I found I was gaining every jump I made. There was a nail hard in the deck some way beyond mine & I last jumped. I told them now I will jump to that nail and then stop until they had. The next jump I made I done it. They measured it and said it was 9 feet 11 inches, then stopped. And they all give it up. Last voyage I had to jump 10 feet some inches to beat the Carter. Last voyage I was up to all kinds of games, but this voyage there has not been any going on. To night have had a little mistake so as to make the most of every little flaw of wind, in getting along to the South. Thursday this day I gave Mr. Barrett

Friday 27 I do not know how I will get a letter from the North. Shortly before noon passed a small Coal vessel near us. We did not join them with the Bell. Some hours after them. Passed about six miles, and found they were Killers, struck two of them and got three. They are the first I ever saw taken. One of the men larger than any Blackfish I ever saw in. They were shaped much like one, fins on the back much longer, and their head much longer, armed with large strong teeth in upper and lower jaws. 44 in all. They gave us no trouble in killing. They, I mean the men, large pieces of

Porpoises and Bonetish. Shewing their name Killer is affirmative. Then we commenced Fish if they should make use of the means which he provided them with. Caught a Shark in coming on board. They were caught by the Captain and Mr. F. at last they were killed by Mr. F. The Shark I caught after 5 pm. We the Line after the Killers. So ends this day Thursday 23 To day we have a fine Lift wind from the S.E. Steering S.S.W. under all P. Straight the day Saw a great many Blue Birds, Man of War, and Boobies, and Saw no Man small fish of Porpoises. Sayed in and out of dirty green colored water and light Blue several times. Latitude by Obs. 43 44 South Longitude in Obs. 175-21 East. Wind blows fresh all in Sail with Top. Sail. we are down at 5 pm not farther than we have been before, Shortened sail and Set the main under course sail to the Main Sail Quarter watches. So ends this day Obs. James Obs. S.J. Barrett

Friday 24 At Sun Rise unite South all day, without Foggy Weather. Sailed S.S.W. Being in the Latitude of 50 22 South at Noon, Kept off more to the westwards. Saw a few Porpoises, and small Birds. So ends this Line. Latitude at Noon Obs. 4 minutes East in variation, wind at Noon in the East Quarter. So ends this day Obs. James Obs. S.J. Barrett

Saturday 25 This morning when I came on Deck it was Dark and continued so until noon when there came on a Squall from the South with a Snow until calling it from the S.W. by this time it was in the Lee in the Lift with and Squally, by these time the Lee in the Lift was Clear Sunshine in the afternoon. Saw a few Birds which is a Sign of Land. Saw a few Porpoises, which we Caught

Tuesday 26

This morning quite hard, with squalls of rain and some little rain by 11 O'clock had to take part of it in [illegible] water still continues dirty blue. Wind out from the N.E. Heading in to the N.W. Latitude at noon 45=31 South Longitude by Chro. 175=4 East. Every one not on board dispirited at seeing new whales. We have now seen no more than we have yet in the ground without seeing a right whale and the Oil Bbls. [illegible] and will, I am afraid have to remain and fill the Ship in the usual whale fishery and [illegible] a man [illegible] but must make the most of it and go and get a cargo of Sperm Oil any time and outfit in this Ship will be a deal less to me as well as yours. It would fill us now would only be a matter of two hundred dollars to me, and what is two hundred dollars towards keeping the Child a Shoe? But it is no use to cast with better success soon some where or other. But never say die, but of good spirits, is and and saying and is a maxim I adhere to as much as [illegible] but sometimes slip in and make us a little out of sorts but most of the time I am right side up with care. What is the use to be ill & fret & Oh! Dear! in the [illegible] and spit off N.E. & by E. & by Compass. It makes [illegible] sail and have the wind to the S.E. So ends this day

[illegible] Yours &c. [illegible] of Barnstable

August Tuesday 1st

[illegible] 49 East. Latitude we left in will make this the last
entry we shall make on the ground. At 9 PM. dinner bell
rang with a small [illegible] of pure water. At noon took the
sun, but from mist did not get it again. So ends this
day in Latitude [illegible] Long. Obs. William J. Barrett

Wednesday 2nd This forenoon calm. Afternoon a light breeze
from the North Heading to the E.N.E. under all sail
with mizzen. Sea clear in the night. Lifted through
a few patches of white froth on the water
and Porpoises, small fish of some kind or other and some
fine [illegible] Blackfish round to be sitting about
[illegible] It must be occasioned by tides or some
kind of wind. This morning I had quite a severe spell
of homesickness but it lasted off in a little while
after I got [illegible] it was in my head. Latitude by
Obs. 44° 12 South. Long by Chron. 135° 48 East. So ends this
day on board [illegible] ours &c. J. J. Barrett

Thursday 3rd This day it has been fine and [illegible] we have
had a nice breeze all day [illegible] last
night just before I went to bed. I overheard forgemen
boys, one of the Boatsteers making a good deal
of talk and advice about Impetigo. And as I went
on deck a few minutes before I turned in. I inquired
of him. And I asked him and enquired
what I had come to me, [illegible]
me one, as said I had none nothing to him
this one I must tell you in a few minutes ago
that you would do me. He said he had said
no more than what all the rest of the Boatsteers
had said and he would be glad to hear a word

I then told him, now see here I will say and do to
what I've mind, and help yourself if you can, and
at the same time, up fist and hit him have it knock
dig, right slap in the mouth. The fellow weighs about
two hundred, and he grabbed hold of me and clung to
me closer than a Brother I'd knock him off of me
two or three times, but before I could hit him again
he was standing on me, and it was so dark I could
not see anything. I then undertook to knock him down
but could not. The Mate held him off, every time I
drew him off a little. He then got hold of some of
the rigging and held on to me and the rigging. I then
had to take him by the hair and jerk him to
make him let go. By that time I had got out of wind
so I let him alone. The Mate swore at me for
his conduct and said he was sorry for what he said
and never must what he had said. And I was the
same Mate of a vessel that he ever was, he had
always been kind, & free among among every
one. But he had always been well used, and to
well used by me. And the only reason he could
give for using such language to me, was
to hear himself talk. And If I had been a
great deal stricter to wards him and every one
else on board it would be better for all of
them. I told him if it was the first time I
ever heard of such a thing. And as he had let
some growling mornings over the watches he found
they must stand watch as every other Ship did. All
hands on deck from daylight until breakfast time
Before I had allowed half or two thirds of them to
go below mornings, or [illegible] for any other time

Saturday Forenoon [illegible]

So this morning I left all South and Jerry got back to his own ship. After breakfast called in on Bain in the Barii and gave them to understand what they might expect if they did not mind themselves better than they had done heretofore. Poor Jerry has looked down in the mouth many days past but has got up his spirits. At 10 A.M. came to [illegible] anchor in 7 fms 47 S South. Came by Rhoe, 17 35 East. Saw and this day no I. S. S.

Sunday 15th So far we have had a strong breeze from the S. S. Westerly, N. N. E. And have not seen a whale of any sort. Sail of dirty greenish cast yet. I expected we should soon see one of the Chatham Islands to day but the wind is so broad on as it is much better than we wanted. But we have gained about 30 miles on the S. S. of the Islands most one of them all. Latitude by Obs. 43-21 South. Longitude by Chron. 17 [illegible] E. [illegible]

Monday 16th 1838. This is the most [illegible] we have seen since we sweat all day. The Nor'west wind came out from the S. E. and we left her away to the N. W. This evening standing [illegible] we see nothing to day but a few Penies coming round. So we will try to get back to where we saw the Sperkick, & see if we cannot get amongst them & nothing else after, so more till we in New Zealand when we go in in a few days I hope. So end this day no Cattle Seen

Tuesday 17th Blowing a fresh breeze from the S. E. with rain. The Sperkick not in sight. Have to put before the wind & steer to the N. E. we stand off that same night & at 4 P.M. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Barque Vermont November 1844.

Tuesday 3 This morning wind was quite moderate and clear with all. Had all sail set & Lat. by N. N. W. for 4th. and as we were going in to the Sillicon Isles and by 8 A.M. about abeam. Got at sundown Soundings sprung up from the S. S. E. Latitude by Obs. 41=24 South Longitude by Chro. 77°=35 West. So ends this day Mrs Catherine St. M.

Wednesday 4 This morning I turned out and found it blowing hard from the S. W. by had taken in some part of the sail; but still not enough for the wind so I went to take in the rest. While furling the Mainsail, the Slow pin to which the fib sheet was made fast to broke off and in an instant the fib was miffed in atoms. It was lucky for us it was a spare fib one, and all in tatters anyway. If it had been the best it would have been the same. So took in all and a close reefed main Topsail and let her go just before night it began to moderate. Run sail accordingly. Heading in to the W. S. W. Latitude by Obs. 41=08 South. Longitude by Chro. 77° 33 West. I dreamed of being home and with you. Which is a common dream of mine. But I never came with such a fine as I dreamed of having to night. I had got home, how or when I did not know. I was in Pittsfield, and barefooted, of which I seemed to be very much ashamed of. So much so that I hid myself away in the fields until it became dark. Then made the best of my way to my Father in Main Street. Went up Stairs and found the mother all alone, in the best room room same and things stood as I was last there. But no room was as it used to be when I was home several years ago. Then the small bedroom where Jane Eliza was sleeping and that where all is now. My mother seemed very glad to see me. But the sad news of my departure [illegible] and

and kissed and soothingly enquired what was the matter of me, that I seemed to be so down. I showed her my handful and said cannot you tell what should make me feel bad. To return home after this was to me, in such a state, the most dreadful thing about it. I was in your wants neglected and your father must find me a mother, but not such a mother as I wished. Mother said to me Catherine Ann if you don't mind more than you do you'll be in a sad way. Mother said to me Catherine is a good girl and one that is every way worthy of one who loves her as you do. And it has been my wish for you two to get married as soon as you had got done again. But you must be very tired and had better lay down on my Bed here and get a nap and after you get up we will have a talk about these things. I laid down on the bed and soon went to sleep. How long I had been asleep I don't know, but awoke feeling some one rubbing my head. Looked up and there was mother and she was moving by the stove. Father standing in the door with his hat on, and your own dear self by my side and saying to me that we were soon going home and that you were tired to death with waiting for me. I started up and when I looked up I saw the Old Man was gone and immediately came and shook hands with me. In an instant the tears filled his eyes as he stood by this time old Emmet standing in the passage and you wanted me to go home with me and accused me of inconstancy to you. I said you was mistaken and from one thing it must on to another and at last you said well, let us end here and then we stands now. I let you had about it and then we commenced you to think otherwise but you seemed to be that after having no more to do with me at any rate that time. I would give

no manner of way or time to convince you to the contrary
I thought the Ship was in hurry to get underway
off. And some of them that stood by said: "Mr. Barrit
if She is contrary and act as Situate She is not worth
saving, So let her go you can get better than She ever was or
will be. Says I do you think so. Well let me tell you
that. If ever I was to marry it just as I
both lived in true love. I love her still although you have
all tried her reject me with scorn. And at that time I said
if we both lived and any thing happened we did not get married
that day it was done away with. That day I wanted to die. That
day has come, and I am of the same mind. And then I
turned to you and said, I bid you "Farewell, Catherine
... (on) I hope your days may be many and pleasant. Mine
are numbered. A Sailors grave is always before him. And at
the same instant down Bedformat overboard. I went as straight
as could be to the bottom, laid hold of the bottom and
soon got the ship fast around mee and rested still to have
my senses, and what surprised me most was in a few minutes
I see you running by walking about crying and calling
to me. And when I spoke came and flung around my neck
and said you never would do so again as long as you
lived if I would only go with out of the water
And I went and we got in a Sulky with one horse to drive
it and in a few minuts we were in a Church and
I can tell you were married in the morning
in little while I see several of your folks there. And
that they seemed to be very angry with you about him
with me, and you said your things were your own and
you would do as you liked with them. And for you told
me some one of your relations had died and left you
large amount of property. But that they did not want you

the Captains Boat. Stud him and myself lowered away. He soon struck one, and in a few minutes I struck mine. We got up and I fastened to the first one in reach. It was some time before I could make out what made the line pull about in different ways. I then saw the two fish soon had them both dead. One of them a very large one. I got myself the other the iron drew from first as the man about sticking his lance and Mr. Forsyth who was got his boat out, swing, came up and stuck an iron in mine and saved him. Mr. Simmons and got his dead fast. as I got mine alongside. Went off to him and as I was in the head of the Boat, getting everything in order, seeing another fish. Love two Irons in him and in five minutes had him dead and five more alongside. Got Mr. S. and he had waved off and fastened to two more I waved up and hit the small one and hit my second iron. Got that up in the head of the Boat and I to his aid. In five minutes he fastened to one. I went to my place and he to his oar. In a few minutes I killed mine. Just as I got to the ship saw J. fight having got another and Mr. F. was towing his towards the Ship. I then first saw Wm. Mc. Neil's woman in the Boat and Simmons in his oar and I to the Steering oar. He soon hit one but lost it soon all by without getting fast, lines in and straightened it and then fastened to another. I sent Findlay in the boat to me the towing line but not being me to it, he did not make any fast of it. So I called him after and went in the boat myself and killed it and another which went alongside the Ship. Lost one and got the one I was fast to and got it alongside just as all his stood off again. I waved off just as the Boats came together and missing like a mad

[illegible] Vessel Saturday [illegible]

man, all hands to Blackfish boat how. And the other two had
men getting men Blackfish Bar I was. And I was Patron
of it. and I and myself was fastened upon it got it
and this time of year I was not on board in the
Bay was fair to sail and every century to come we wanted
to go. We had brought the Blackfish. They had lost two of
them from Cape Cod which left us eight. Four of them
belonging to us, three to Mr. Simmons, and one to Mr.
Capt. N. S. Lillis eight, Mr. S. five and Mr. Rowe It was,
the best crew we have had with them. Some of them
rather very bad fighting lately. I came very nigh getting
my coat, have to time several times. The last one I was
just to, was struck by an enormous billow. Night
and it was. The boat struck at a great rate, and
filled two half full of water several times. But I have
a home in this life after a while which put a stop to
his pranks and then the boat drew and I am no more of
him. By dark had his fish off, and were anchored
South this day they [illegible] Mr. [illegible] Bassett

Monday 9 Through the night and all day have had a strong
from the S.S.W. till 4 o'clock A.M. were within 10 Miles of the
Latitude about 20 Miles N. E. of Cape Fullisses. Just before
the wind hauled S.S.E. and as we had been standing
[illegible] as Captain Nash did not like to
[illegible] at 6 o'clock P.M. tacked ship and
[illegible] the middle of the night to the
[illegible] morning when I turned out was over
[illegible] from the S.S.W. with [illegible]
[illegible] long way off [illegible] to [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Barque Vermont December 1844.

morning but it was so thick we could not see
anything. For fear we should have more than we could
win of the Easting. At noon we got the Latitude which
was in 41°-21' South Longitude by Chron. 175-52 East
The Chronometer was a little out of the way. The Island
laid down in the Atlas, is 41°-21' and Longitude
175=41 for Cape Palliser. The Long. is about right but
the Latitude is at least 20 Miles out of the way
for we have run over since 8 o'clock this afternoon
with a stiff wind and are only just upon the Cape
now after 5 o'clock. We were forced to make the
land and on that account. But shall never to
be put to it again if I can remember that
in coming from the Northward there is no land
in sight to the Eastward of the Cape and
that there is Rocks a little way off from the
shore. We shortened sail for the night, so that
we might overrun the Port before morning. So
ends this day Dec 6. Fine clear weather

This morning when I turned out it was blowing
very fresh the N.E. with rain and fog, and could
not see the land at all. About two bells (1 o'clock)
was for the watch on deck, the Fog cleared away
a little so as we could see the land within a mile of us and it was
a little to our lee. We had to keep the ship off
it as much as possible in order to keep away from
shore, from one o'clock to the dark night with the
heads shortly after another with a Flag Staff on on the
South side. By 8 o'clock A.M. we came to anchor
in the Harbour of Port Nicholson in 4 fathoms water
abreast of the main part of the Town. Several boats came
off most of them Merchants, trying to get the Ships custom

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Bayou Teche January 1845.

[illegible] was put on board and a Lieut put in charge to the Ship. As soon as I came aboard I found considerable trouble here with the authorities and some time that was taken out of the Ship by a party of men there, and some of them were coming to the Ship. John Bailey Boatswain was one found out, and [illegible] found out he was made stand trial, although we did not want it as he was one of our men and we could maintain him pay for it and still have his services in the Ship. But they got him and made him stand and found them guilty of it. Then they called the Captain to pay the fine. I was sent for the Lieut. it would be [illegible] to be transported, But I was pay for some years if [illegible] it would be for [illegible] than a year at least I was then [illegible] the fine was made fifty Dollars. The Captain said it twenty Dollars. So Bailey was sentenced to six months hard labor here. One of the men was missing when to six months. We demanded Bailey of the Authorities here as an American Citizen and that had committed no crime under this laws. But was on board of the Ship. But they would give him up. So we had to leave him. We left a man by the name of James Clinch an Englishman to work of the Ship. Sprung Frederick Daniel the man we shipped in the [illegible] town name of the name of James Howard also an Englishman. We sailed on a [illegible] and the very last day we came in command [illegible] us. So in a few days we came up the [illegible] and we almost the [illegible] of [illegible] morning when we were getting ready

to start we found that one of the Boys Frederick Taylor
Le Roux [illegible] was in the mate's room
just before daylight this morning and was missed on
account in the Hands. supposed he was gone out of
the Ship. So as we were all ready for him we
wanted a man Sent on the Beach and soon
Picked a man in his place by the name of Henry
Fraser an Englishman. We are now outside again and
I feel upon leaving home. Parting from
friends I have known for years and others I have become
acquainted with since I have been on this line, I could
seldom go on shore without invitations to go here or there
to see by, was with. He was a very fine and [illegible]
Come with him if I'd just the native Tahitian and if I
Liked a Stranger to see me. He was sure to say in his own
language See here what White Man is this with a long
Beard. "In my Beard is quite long," which was sure to call
every native in hearing out to look at me, and some
of the boys was sure to chase me. Then I had to run
in and the crowd at me when I had time gone a
long way and universal considerable of this in going
and I often it was to operate some of the boys in fight
me. For they was sure to comment upon the different
character of Americans and English & sometimes saying
was that we [illegible] English not would hurt like Americans
are, they are the good way, the law we never like you
but we all their own master, whenever I want it was,
me to be tired to Punish. A great many of them
was well acquainted with me when I lived on the
South Island one years ago. When we were about
to sail I went around amongst them to bid them
goodbye, [illegible] for the last time I was [illegible]

Bayou Lamourie January 1845

one of them heard of the young woman command
a Steamboat many heard of this that was married
to some of my Old Acquaintances tried at the Rangers
of this name seeing me again. One of them a woman
by the name of Mrs Harrison whose husband had
died lately and left her with three little Children
to look out for. And as he was an old Friend of mine
I made her Children and herself several little presents
and also have some monies for her in way of
putting her in the right track to collect some money
from men that were indebted to her husband. She
made a great time crying and going on saying how
if the English cared for her as her Children. But if
I would come back again and in a little and stay
not too long how happy she would be. She said
Her Father an Old Head Chief of the Potawa Indians
who I also know well, and have seen him several
times since I have been here. Never looks out for
her as he had ought to do. So I upbraided the Old
fellow for not looking for them better. He said
he knew he was lazy and had not done as
he had ought to do since he buried both. But
he said he did not know how to look out for
both Children. Yet he had one good looking
daughter. He and if I would quit my Wife and
live with him he would give her to me. & if
I would promise to come back again he would
keep her for me. & he loved the Americans. So
then I did know good by. One of the sisters was
crying and the other singing by times. And as
I started to quit him the Old man up and gave
me his hand and at the same time reached out

and but for Last toward mine and offered me a pair of
fowling Pieces & Dogs to Last when from her return but
as I must to my Native Land, go, go, to your own
country and if you do not find a White Girl to
suit you come back to us, and as my Father says
so will I abide, and will put on mourning for
you, for the time they Usually mourn the Loss of a
Friend. She is a young middling fair looking
Girl of about 18 or 19 years of age and belongs
to the best Blood on the Island. Her name is Eami, or
more called by her people when speaking of her the
Eamini. Her Father's name is Kawiko or pronounced
a wide which means David. Whose Old Woman
had quite a crying fit if it so, when we were off
as she has known me a long time. Her name is
Emiai as near as I can give the english. The native
way of spelling it is Emuia so you may think I parted
from my friends as I was wont to but it was
it is like to be the last time we ever may meet,
with a sad heart. I have parted many is the time
from some of my nearest of kin with a great
deal less regret than I parted from some of
my shipmates, I have often found friendship where
I did I was expelled although I was sure that it
was otherwise, to part from the most of my relatives
in distant and utter certainty of them. I to many
think had not I been connected with, and after
that I was compelled to put up with from
some of my Sisters and Brothers about two years
ago. I should have never quit New Zealand again
after once setting my foot on it again their conduct
towards me has ever been a little Pill. And I

Bay of Fernando January 1845.

did not at that time I never would come where they are, without I was able to help myself and fully independant of them all. But I tell you with your first boat two years ago was, and became sincerely attached to you. But I have two have risen on your account, not this. But this to God I think I am not indebted to any of them. And God knows I never want to see the most of them have ever been unkind & ungenerous to me. Could I once again leave Strangers. And they never wish it that I may reach again my voyage this time if ever. But I may return to you My Catharine. Our Latitude by Obs. at Noon was 42=53 South Longitude in Bay 176=54 East. Cloudy this day in B. of Islands

Friday 10 In the night the wind veered round to South & about 8 oclock this morning a light breeze sprung up from the South Steering N. N. E. saw a Sail at Noon. Employed in stocking the Anchors and other necessary work about the Ship the Cutting Captain Cook and Steward are all laid up Sick. I have had quite a severe cold; But nothing to speak of But they have an unfavourable Illness. Saw Pinback Whale and Porpoise. Latitude by Obs. 43 20 South. Longitude by Obs 177=70 East. So ends this day for Catharine. Fair. A Breeze

Saturday 11 This day a fine light breeze from the South Steering N. E. and saw three Sail off North. Have not seen a whale of any kind for days past of Albatross, but they are now to perfect shoals about a Ship in hopes of getting something to eat. Whales or no whales. But

Barque Leonard January 1845.

I am in hopes to find something else to suit this last of the week perhaps has me. Latitude by Ob. 40 0 South. Longitude by Obs. 177-37 East. So ends this day by Catharine Jane &c. A. L. Parrott

Sunday 12. This has been a tolerable day, have not a thing yet crept from the Ship having split much sail in the night & [illegible] now for the East & [illegible] me pretty much to me by no means [illegible] I am much afflicted as we must this night [illegible] we are [illegible] I have again obtained a few more shells last Sabbath but if I had been so minded, could have left it without for every person was anxious if I had not a few Shells to give away but I had one of my finest toes ago that I had got pounded off with a heavy [illegible] [illegible] Latitude by Obs. 40 0 South Longitude by Obs 177 37 East by Chronometer this day by Catharine Jane &c A. L. Parrott

Monday 13. This morning I turned out about ½ past 5 Oclock. washed got a cup of tea & had then a turn on the gun deck the time to breakfast after breakfast I was at the Ship it being a beautiful smooth day I got over to the Ship at Eight Bells and the main yards were in Bent & got my last chest of the Ship, and before my two Boatmen from [illegible] until yet it was Dusty we were engaged [illegible] we had to do was down here on a fishing boat Point Cavendish and now it was a small one, but by my mood boat that the Lines and went to Sweetie Town Bay, in which means I got me home Breakfast & went down down from the ship I was glad to

Bryan Bay, 6 January 1845.

and then I had to tug about for some time before I could find one more fish. Bailey was down with the Boat, fast and away went the Boat again all the other boats after them. After a while I managed to get fast again to a large Bull. which I soon killed and took alongside. Bayley having taken his aboard some time before. I off again and soon got up with the other Boats, who were chasing the School first one way then the other. After chasing them some little time I happened to get ahead of them and being down to them we could get at 'em. This was one of the times when I was in a Blessed Temper. Bayley rowed over on his side and stuck his fin out of water and there laid until Frank put the Iron in his belly, I went forward and only just the time in time over and he was dead. It proved to be the one I was fast to first. Did no doubt being in a good deal of pain from the wound it first received. But finding it self so close to a boat again, galled it so bad it did not know what to do. After getting this one the Boat made for one the rest of the Boats were up to the time. Mr. F. and Simonson did not have the luck to get any time on Board and so it took not long this morning afternoon. This makes three Blackfish we have taken. Our Sick folks seems to be all about the same. We have a splendid day so far, it is now 4 Oclock P. M. and I am writing for fear time. I hope I may end this days work with a large Sperm Whale then I shall have it to tell. [illegible] I am [illegible] Sunday. [illegible] Do say Catharine I must end this page with writing to you my Dear Girl. Yours &c. J. J. Borritt

Bargen Ismael January 1845

January 14 At Sundown last night Portland still for the night. At we run the land in to the Westward of us. Some time in the night the wind commenced blowing hard from the N.E. & N.N.E. & N.E. & E.N.E.

The Old Fellow came and asked what was best to do as we had run no soundings. I said keep her off E.N.E. until we saw us and Longitude down and if we did not see any thing, keep off to the Northward for 24 hours. Which he thought was best. So he kept up and made sail. This will be a hard day to us if we were like to last anything but the day is cold without seeing any thing the Fellow passed some bitter remarks about Mr. Simmons this morning. It seems the Old Fellow has got a down on him about something or other. For he gave him a number of cuffs the day in the Afternoon about a Fence. Mr. S. talked back, and the Old Chief told him he must do one thing or the other. Obey orders or go ashore. Mr. S. also replied that he knew he could get along with most any body; But must say if I ever met with such a one as him. He is so ignorant as one can possibly be and tries to curry favor with the men. Which I must say he differs in every thing as an Officer. Thank it cannot make or break me for all hands have found out long ago. That if there is right they are treated well by me. If not in the contrary. Some of the Crew paid me quite a compliment in Port. They told the Lads living there that they would much rather ship with an Officer of a little in the Cars as a gentleman in every respect. Which some of the fellows said to me, was more than they ever heard a word say before of this Ship Officer. For he of all

Barque Vermont January 1845.

others was sure to have trouble with the crew more or less every day. Mr. Forsyth had a regular flare up last Wednesday & Friday had trouble enough for one in his life. Our latitude by Obs. was 37 00 South. Longitude E. Account 174 29 West. Cape Pt. and this day by E. [illegible]

Wednesday 15. This day have had a strong breeze all day from the S.W. Steering E.N.E. until 7 P.M. when the course was altered to E. by N. The Captain is still ... S.W. The rest of the crew I believe have managed to get about. Some of them for shame, the boat steerer to know to me I can't board is but still he would not go to work until he got good ready. Have not seen any thing larger than Porpoises. I feel really put out to day. I can't tell but Mr. Forsyth and his Boat, may have made it a practice to try and cut me out of every chance to get whales all the voyage and then come on board and find fault about me, because they couldnot get them themselves. I remember several times when we were on the N.W. C. of Isl. taking a chance away from me. And felt provoked about it at the time; but said it is no use to get a whale or two as he never had got any in his life. So said nothing about it. But one of the men we Shipped in Oahu and who goes in my Boat. Says that when he first came in the Ship. He heard of it from them every day, and thought it might be true, so let it pass. But since he has been with me and knows that it is all a lie. He put a stop on it. And told them they were talking and lieing about the best man in the Ship. And the first man he heard say any thing more about me, he would give him a thrashing and then let me know of it

as he thought it was a shame for a parcel of men who were well treated, and were receiving favors every day from me, and for nothing they were so very thankful, I thought it was time to put a stop to it. So they have all left to themselves lately. But while we were in Port. He one night asked me not to turn about it, and at the same time asked me if he thought if what they had been telling came from him. As the last formerly used his name as if he had said. He said no. That he had served me himself and must say that I was as good a Captain as ever he saw. And had always heard every one say the same of me. But I had been unlucky this voyage and believed it was mostly owing to a miserable crew I had always had. One John Latham as his name is. And who seems to be a good willing man in the boat. Told me this morning to day. That he said he thought I might as well know who were friends and who were not. But he said and as I think myself that they never would have said so much if they had not heard of Mr. Pollard's talk in the first place. So I spoke it was made use of about the time we were on the N.W. coast ~~before~~ about the time he was so sulky and surly. And I know he never shows any one where he finds the least word about any thing. Our latitude by Obs. was 0° 38' South. Longitude by Obs. 77° 41' West. So ends this day as do all others &c. J. J. Barrett

Thursday 4th This day has been moving the usual latitude by Obs. 87° 29' South. Longitude 77° 41' West. We have had a addition to our family on board in the way of pigs. One boar and three sows which we have taken

back. But I'm not going this to say what will
have as I have not mentioned any thing about
Port Stephens. when I was there but it was a poor
little place, now it is quite thriving place although
were are was saying hard times. yet it looked as if
they were getting along quite comfortable. Vegetables
of every kind cannot be in abundance. Fresh butter was
selling at 10 cents a pound, Fresh Beef at 7 and 8 cents, Pork
at 12 cents. which considering the time they have been here
is doing very fair. There was a good many vessels
coming and going all the time. There being nothing to
call large vessels there at present. They have had some
difficulty with the natives there, and about a year ago
a party of white who were surveying were all bloody
two were formerly lived at. yet in some dispute
with a couple of blacks. By the name of Bobtail and
Bungaitta and threatened to shoot them. they defied
them. There being about 60 on a side. Several of
the whites fired and shot one Old Woman, and
the natives rushed them with tomahawks in hand
and killed some twenty odd of the whites. And
when the natives saw the whites gave up they ceased
killing them. saying they did not want to kill
men who were afraid of them. The whites did not
kill one of them, and only wounded two or three
since then they have all deserted the natives and
the natives [illegible] are owners of it. Safe and so
just as they think fit. All their land and yet
the boys and still occupy the land. Telling the
whites so the they don't know any thing. But
much more that I can say, for every one is
getting exasperated about it. And when [illegible]

Barque Vermont January 1845.

People are not out in earnest against Indians. They are sure to go down. While we were in Port Nicholson there was a [illegible] Chief that came [illegible] E. had some time ago taken some things from a poor White woman while she was gone away from home. And E. was detected in the time. And he run into the Scrub. But managed to get away and got inside of the Native Pa, or fortifications. E. called on all the Natives of his gang to protect him, and they accordingly came and backed the Whites coming in. The Whites called on E. to come out and surrendered the Pa. Then sent an Interpreter to his Old Uncle who was head Chief and told the case to him. And that if he was allowed to get off in such a manner, White men would soon rule the Nation, and then exist themselves. And as he [illegible] in a sensible old Native head to the job and told the Natives to give him up. As the Whites were only going to imprison him, and as they professed to be [illegible] they must do what was right. So they called to the White Officer to come and take him. And on searching his things, found the belt and hat of a man who had been murdered in the bush a few months before. And no clue could be got of who it was that had done it. But never had suspected any native of it. So they got the Interpreter to ask the fellow how he came by them, but it is supposed the Interpreter was afraid some of the natives would kill him if he brought the young Chief out. So he (it is supposed) told the young Chief to tell his folks to burn them up. So in the night as the Hut was locked on, the [illegible] and that was the end of the matter. The young Chief was sentenced to 6 months imprisonment, but in two or three days released out. But in natural disposition got

the afternoon of him. And he told some more things and that and some talking about a young girl he wanted to marry. Buried him in the bush. It went to me. The Bullet had gone right through his heart. (It was one for all ills.) Through his body through the side of the house, about fifty yards off the road, through in front of another house and brought up against one of the doors of the second floor of the house. He looked as if he was only asleep instead of dead. There was a great many natives to his burial. And they made the made the whole Bay echo again with their mourning and crying. The young girl he was going to marry sat by his side with her head covered up. And they told me, her aunt to see her face. (I asked her in her language why a young woman should sit by with her head covered over, and on explanation why one of the sticks was no more. She uncovered her head and looked at [illegible] me, to see who it was should so dimly across her of night. And I immediately saw she was a very good looking young girl and one that I had seen many times about the place. And home (She was a bad one. She told me to stop abusing her. So I called her a Ekow, and put the rest I mentioned the Interpreter's fear afraid of the natives And well may he be. The Col Interpreter for the Government was among those killed at Pantin Bay. His name was John Brooks a native of Sierra Leone (Creole) and a Person that I used to know. The Natives called him to him, after the massacre was over. Saying (I say in this way) what you have told white men might be, and I told man to

let you kill any more some came here to me. One man stood over him with a Tomahawk and another with a musket. And then told him to stick his Tongue out. then he laid hold of the fore finger, pulling it out as far as he could and then cut it off. Then his Ears, then his Privates. And the whole time the natives laughing and making fun of him. He was a small Boy living amongst them. Most of them had given and received favors hundreds of times from him. And as one would say was one of them every way. Then to end the matter after the Boy had cut the [illegible] of him. Gave a Tomahawk in his head and threw left him for dead. He still was alive when I came. Such is the way they [illegible] him. And it stands in Entirepreter interest to take him to his life if he values it any. I want nothing to do with any of the South Sea Islanders, for they are all of a treacherous blood thirsty set. A man may be on very good footing with them and if an opportunity offers they will surely make use of it. The whites at New Zealand have wrote home to England for Soldiers to protect them as they stand in dread of the natives when Soldiers come, then there will be blood shed, what the end may be I say [illegible] the whole of [illegible] in a terrible race of Strife who doesn't want to give up their lands to strangers. although they have had money and nothing given them yet the most [illegible] view of writing New Zealand to send more Soldiers. but yet it takes from England very near a year to get one of them there so this way of sending them comes a little [illegible] them. Yet if they wanted only give it a thought. they could send in [illegible] and then we only get the [illegible] intimating the

Barque Vermont January 1845.

Indians. Why in the name of God, does civelized nations go on in such an unjust manner to take possession of Islands. That are already thickly inhabited. Why do not England want New Zealand when she has New Holland. And they might just as well take all the People that there is in Great Briton on it and then have Sixty of to spare. No that will not do to obtain controll. Power in all the Sidney and New Zealand Papers. They talk a little to Japan on the N. W. C. of America. Just as if they had got it under their controll. But I hope the U. States Government will have sense enough to buy them away from there. Sin and the Devil are licking it all sorts of rum would be amongst the Islands. Well I have wrote enough this time any way. I think if you read all of this at one sitting you will say I was in a long winded humor any way. And I shall say you have got better grit to read nonsense than I have. So adieu by Catherine. Yours &c. T. J. Barrett

Friday 17th This day the same wind shifted to the South with a heavy Sea rolling from that quarter. At 8 A. M. we set foot at Atooi, and Tupaine caught one of the Cattle. It is necessary for me to give an account of what [illegible] we said in the last while there is now as I could make it out it was thirty nine Barrels thirty bars of it Blackfish Oil, the remainder sharks Oil we got about two Tons and three quarters of Whale about fifty pounds of Dried Meat, a matt of Taro Taro and about a dozen Cabbage and the same amount of turnips. 1012 pounds of Fresh Fish which cost $15.81 cts. one load of Wood which cost $20.75 cts.

St Pedro cost about 60 Dollars, not more than that. He
meat about $7-29 Cts. We had considerable Blacksmith work
done but which could not amount to more than $25. by
reason of wishing to be so very particular about
our expenses is, that I have very reason to believe
that Captain Nash means to make out false accounts
to the Owners. For he has told me of several things, that
he said cost as much again as they really cost him. Also
since we came to sea has them shut up in his room
all the time overhauling the accounts. He also got
two Boxes of Tea, both of them half Chests. One good and
the other good for nothing. About a hundred weight
of sugar. And 3 Hogsheads of Molasses which he gave
$12-50 Cents for. And some few other trifling expenses. For
which I sold the Oil to defray them. He said he
was to receive 17 Pound Sterling a ton for it. I
have no wish to be unfriendly with the Old Fellow
but I may just as well let my self in a more
familiar as any other way that I know of. I became
acquainted with Jane in the house of Cameron from
Inverness and Raymond. They were a very decent set of People
the Old Gentleman was a Scotchman and in very good
circumstances & had a large Family of Children
and I think the were the finest family I ever fell
in with. All of them tidy and clean, using the best
of Language knowing how & when to please one
and the other. If the Children wished any thing the elder
immediately supplied them. If it was Older, if not they
ask them or that for was in reply at the time of
the word was ever said, the were always run. The
Old Lady was the Mother of fourteen Children. So
any of them can see the Boy Jane separated with-

me they were wanting me to go up with them to the House. And when I once got there, there was no getting away from it. I exchanged some Books with them and gave them some books. When I came away it was like quitting Old Acquaintances. They wished me to write it an opportunity offered and if I was ever to Row [illegible] again not to forget my Friends, for they counted themselves not to me. So I drank a Parting Glass with the old man and a Cask marked to land with the remainder. Another Old Man By the name of Turner from London, who was a Shoemaker was happening to want some work done at his Shop. Got in a Chat and from that nothing would do but go to the Lower House the Old man gave me an introduction to his large Family, and although I did not like them quite so well as my friend Connors. But they were a fine Family Some of his children were as fair as I ever saw with his two eldest Daughters, and their mother who was 44 years Old was a splendid looking woman So you see I did not want for Company while in Tralee. So much for so much my Pedestrine. Yours &c. S. P. Smith.

Saturday 28 This day it has been stout the same. Steering the same also. When in my situation we had ought to [illegible] left away N. E. some day ago as is to make both Latitude and Longitude at the same time. Instead of first one then the other. But that is the way we have gone all the voyage. By contrariers. He is in his room all the time and one knows he is on board. I [illegible] we have [illegible] is [illegible]

Barque Fearnaught January 1875.

Last noon time and the majority of me. What is the matter of the Captain I cannot tell them any other way than that he may be is sick and has run a foul of me life Lame. While in Port is as well as any one but at sea is always under the weather. He seems to have an open fit on this time for he goes in his room and shuts up the door tite as he can. But when he comes out he looks as if he would bite some one. Some of the men I have heard joking, saying they believe the Old Bear was having a "Drunken Spree" all alone by himself He said according to his own account to be a notorious drunkard at one time. And he now pretends that a little Spoon Full of Rum will make him drunk His nerves must undergone a wonderful change. That I can Lim Shirt a large number of ale and that did not make him even drunk I know I will let him go for what he will fetch. Our Latitude by Obs. was 36-47 S. Lo. Longitude 168-20 West We are working away to the Eastward with a good wind too. But see no Whales

So ends this day the Catharine Jones &c. &c. &c.

Sunday 17 This day wind is a SW one moderate, but not from about S.S.E. Steering the same E. by N. It looks overcast as if we were going to have a change. This is the birth day again my Children. The third one that I have spent since we first became acquainted. The last one I was in hopes I should have been on my way to this time for home. But it is not so, must be it is all for the best. I am now Bound away for the North West coast of America again. And cannot expect to be home until about a year from now any way to as well as in the way. For it will take until the first of July to get there. And we may meet

Barque Vermont January 1845.

to stay until September before we can quit. Then it will take until January or February to get home then a couple or three weeks before I can get in Poughkepsie. So it may be March before you see me; as of 1846. It is a good while to look ahead but a short time after it has passed. Think it is fourteen months day after tomorrow since we sailed from Mystic." And every thing in my mind is as fresh as if it had only been last week or less. I think sincerely hope we are making this time in our N.W.C. as we do to get our first Load of Oil. For I should loathe to go home not full. I wish you Aunt and Darling as ever is my wish by Catharine. As I see there many Lots of years. And your Last I will Drink in a good stiff Glass of Toddy. This shall be my Toast. Here's to the mind that blows. Here's to the Ship that goes And here's to the Girl that loves a Sailor. My own Dear Dearest Catharine. It is now morning and will leave the rest of it to fill up by night in case we see or do any thing. The day has passed without our seeing anything. It was so overcast just at noon we were unable to get the latitude, without which we we cannot obtain the longitude So evening has come and I will now to my Bed to think and dream of You and Home. So Adieu My own Dearest Catharine. Yours &c. I. J. Barrett

Monday 20 This has been a fine clear day with the wind from the E.N.E. Heading N.E. most of the time. Have got the engine at work to day which is now back and so we shall get it if Cook can find it now we have fill my way

Barque Bernard June 29th 1858.

fast also we got a Pilot off on the Evening of the 27th. We left Bass Straits leaving the Hunting and steering about the west, the wind not good as yet, but I hope a great deal better. God knows it is time to begin to think something or other for it has been bad enough these two third. The time since we left home. Our Latitude was 38°.4 S. Longitude 163-27 East. So ends this day Aug 6. J.J.B

This has been a very fine kind of a day, And we have made good use of it. Overhauling the Rigging and cutting off most of the most we got in Port Nicholson. Called taved the Spritsail yard and all the iron work about it. Set up the Rattlings and great deal of other work about the Ship. We have got another man down in the Sick list. I am sure I do be a fool of them but the time of being sick the Steward are no longer out again. I am sure I expect the Cook will leave up again. So we go they will get sickness enough one of these days, I hope. We caught another Porpoise last night, fine at that. We have got a great curiosity on board in the way of a United Fly. It is one of the 4th additions. It is very regularly Striped with Yellow and Black Stripes, about half an inch in width, length ways of the fly, reaching half way down it's sides, and the remainder is small Checks of Yellow White and Black. And altogether is the prettiest little Fly I Ever saw. And very one is the like of any that ever on any thing of the kind before. Captain of our Boat has regularly fought it amongst things, we have not had it It would have cost that before now.

Barque Pomare January 1843.

trouble of shaving and panting a day to get a stiff
one. That he might write to his Lyons
Dog at a general turning out of the Militia of that
place. But I really think it would be a curiosity
any where. It is not larger than an ordinary sized
cat. I wish I had something to buy myself about
But have not the last thing to do but can write. But
have nothing to write about. My stock of New Zealand
news is about used up. But I once mentioned who
our Agent was with whome we transacted business with.
His name was Captain Reed, a jolly good natured kind
of a man. But who was wide awake with all. Had
in my mind have not the least doubt but he gulled
Captain Nash most outrageously. But that is my
Brothers own old as it was all fair in the way of
Business. (It may be in his way of thinking, but not mine.)
However the Captain and myself keeping invitations
to come to his house at any time and always make
it our home when ashore. I went to his house
three times on Sunday. And Jim and his brother
always treat me like gentleman. But they were
the first two in Captain Nash's estimation that
he had seen for a long time, that was at first
in a few days they were not quite so good, in a
few more they were quite ordinary kind of men.
At first they were Bachelors, but the first two I went
there I saw a very good looking Maoree woman
making the most of her way through a back door
as the Captain and myself came in at the front.
And she was in her shift, in her hurry had
forgotten her Frock, which in and going in
the front room, we see laying on a Sofa. I

told Captain Rhodes so too, & told me that I must not let him
that he would not believe, but what Captain Rhodes
had said was true. I told him I did not know but
I would wager [illegible] a wager, that with, if he found
were keeping honey moon, they were not [illegible]
married to them by an English Minister. But they
were nevertheless married to them in the Morovian
fashion, which in the eyes of an all seeing Master
was as binding as the way we got married. He seemed
to think they were not living with us. But in a few minutes
I was fully convinced of it. I saw two women wash
of the [illegible] washing dishes and [illegible] to me a young
Morovian man stood by and being conversant in their
language, walked up to him & asked if the were
not the wives of the Rhodes. He told me yes.
the Eldest belonged to the Captain and the youngest
to the Doctor. Which put the thing to rest in my mind
but in a few days the old Dame said some one whose name
told him the name. I then told him he must remember I
could speak the two Sandwich Islands tongue and when I
wanted to know any thing of the natives, I never would
wanted to get it. - At another time when we lay
in the Bay. Three native Women came on board, with a
man that [illegible] the boy with. that
the name as usual [illegible] dinner. I was on shore
at the time, and when on board came found to them
and the man that brought them off. Told he said that
the men that the women were wanted to come off and on
the ship and as he wanted to come off himself, we had
brought them off. But the Captain having them on board
to get dinner, ran out & left when the same off. and as
when, still would not allow of his visiting the ship

Barque Vermont January 1845

Although he had urged himself on them to attend to me as long as there was women on board. He thought they might last one and correct the morals of our nice young men. About 8 O'Clock the Mr. B. came down and said to me Mr. B. you had better go on board to me the time. About 5 O'clock I went on board not expecting to see any one on board at that time. When I got on deck I found two real young native women and well dressed in the English fashion they were shivering with the cold, as there had sprung up a strong cold breeze from the N. E. I felt ashamed of the Captain He never had as much as asked them below all the time they were on board, and as soon as I came on board said he had been watching them from all the afternoon. And I thought if I had ever heard of mean action that was the moment. I immediately asked them below until they were ready to go. As soon as they found I spoke the language they both came to me and said No. We want to go on shore The oldest of the two said But as we are the last time in Queen Charlotte Sound the time the Vermont lay there some years ago and as she knew a good many of the people that belonged to her at that time, mentioning Capt. Rowland Capt. Hardwick, myself and a good many more. And laughing to see that it was the Vermont. She kind a Boatman to carry her off with her Canoe and a Slave Girl. And that she had seen me on the Lines on board. And that the Captain had turned to be very cross at them for coming on board. And from us she found she knew none on board She had not the Slave Girl to pay and I sent the Boatman off. But he had got drunk and would not go

Barque Vermont January 1845.

and there they had been shivering in the cold waiting for a drunken Boatman. She could not tell the Capt. or any one else what was the matter. I asked her if she knew the Old Lady, for some time and said at last, no I cannot remember you. I said don't you remember Barrett. She started and said, what Mr. Barrett that lived at Warrenton, I said yes and she took me by the hand and the other by, Burrel and said Ben you had no beard like this, you looked like a Boy at that time, how I never should have known you. She told me where she lived and who she was and I remembered her well. She was niece to Mrs. root Head Chief of the Bookstaf Family the Old Man that is Blacksmith of the Vermont store once when we were in the Sound. which I think will be mentioned in a former Journal. She always was a very lively singing girl, fun enough for half a dozen. I could not persuade her to go below. she went and ordered the Boatmen to take them immediately ashore. And asked him what he could think of acting in that manner with a load of women who had hired him to take them and carry them back when they wanted to go. I then told the Captain who she was and what their object was. He said now it is I find known that I should have asked her below. I told him if they had been the lowest miserable thing on the beach and was a woman and came on board of a ship. I should always ask her down if she was suffering with the cold. It worked the old fellow up round a bit. One day just before we left the two Rhode Islanders came out to the native fair close to the Ship. They had been out of one of

Barbacoa Venezuela January 1845.

from the Americas. So they told some Portuguese woman this that must to me me thunders, as I never came down to this end of the bay. But it so happened I did not come ashore that afternoon and they lost their night. I after used to me fine as his native native women at the Fair at a time, with Lad English Husbands. who told me that they had come on purpose to me me and have a chat. For they are a regular Pack in that respect if one of them knows a person all of their relations will claim the same right. And will do any favor in their power if a friend. And one who had formerly been married [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to me me me me time. So I find they acted with regard to me with all [illegible] of me as one of them. Well I will end this days writing. Our Latitude was 34=01 South. Longitude by Obs. 76d=11 West D. and this day July 6. Jean S. J. Barrillon

Wednesday 22 "This day we have had a strong breeze from the S. E. Steering N. 8. Just before noon it commenced to blow fare therefore we accordingly. At 5 Oclock P. M. there had got such a heavy Sea on that we had to take in the mainsail and have [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] day. The Old Bear has been out and eat at the Table with us again, for the first since we left Port Nicholson. I feel as much as ever I did at any time. But not quite as happy as I should be if W was done along with Jane. For there is that constant want as if I was deficient of something. And it may be after we obtain each other that there will be still other wants that will in a very little while, wear away our first feelings. But I [illegible] not, I would ever wish it should be that one want. And that always take the precedence of

NEW BEDFORD WHALING MUSEUM

18 Johnny Cake Hill
New Bedford
Massachusetts 02740-6398

Tel 508 997-0046
Fax 508 997-0018
whalingmuseum.org

RESEARCH LIBRARY & KENDALL INSTITUTE
791 Purchase Street • New Bedford, MA 02740

every other want is wish. But my constant want is to have you to be with all the time. Nearly three years has rolled around since I first knew you. And two out of all the time I constantly wish to be with you. Let me go where I will, in what company I may, at whatever time. There is that same constant wandering of thought. Dark and dismal is the hour I come in Contact in a native country. I'll be always reminded in mind of Caroline Bright and I was in, having words I may have at home and against me I bear in thought as the sweet Catherine. The years in all roam. In Scotland and intercourse. If I was Lost Lindsay the one who I love at the all in. And more than one who I hold as the dearest to me on this earth. Any one it may that knows me well. That I was the first reason. If this should think had not my mind on any one. For I am very fond of making a home in fine, of love who love him so fondly as I do in this being engaged to get married as soon as I can home off of this voyage. But it often so has that the most outwardly the coldest are inwardly the most hot like. I don't like any night. I wish to be solitary and alone. If I was with you I would as little as will I get with you I shall in this one for I need exploring and you will have to be the Doctor in my case. It is true that the most wicked man in all troubles with, if not confessed to the priest if in Catholic Church to the priest of my sins. I will write you as I can. I will come. Write I my if as in all the same [illegible]

And if it is, all the same, to C. S. M. as it is to J. J. B. I can't but think that one of these days there will a coolness happen Time will roll round so that we shall meet again by and by. Our Latitude was 32=57 South. Longitude by Chro. 159=59 West. So end this day Yours. J. J. B.

Thursday 23 In the night the wind became quite light, made all sail. Through the day blowing fresh again with light showers of rain. Latitude by Obs. 31=20 South. Longitude by Chro. 157=41 West. Have been employed in getting out work for the Coopers &c. I effected the Old Bear says she is quite well to day. We are running for a small Island called Rimitura which accounts for his being well, if we did not expect to meet land he would be unwell all the time. This Island is a small one and was discovered by Captain Norton the first voyage I went to Sea. And is the Island on which we left Jonah Rodney. We may perhaps see them yet, and if it is so and we can keep enough to fall in with the Island I will try and settle the mind of his mother about him, for as near as I can find out he is at home. He is at his own request left by his Father. And she wants to get hold of it, and I have heard say, has sent so far as to get Letters wrote, purporting to be from here. By some one stating he is dead. But in my belief he is here and never wrote or had any one to write for him, for it is a very out of the way place. And at which very seldom a useful Ships touches at. We were the second Ship that had ever hailed them according to the Natives account There had been some little Missionary Schooners at several times to negotiate the mission at that place but they never Natives for one reason of the other Islands

[illegible] one of the natives with [illegible] that we had yet seen
either from Furneaux, that is if we can use either of
em in fish we can make it, for I should really like
to know if he is there yet, I must see if [illegible]
him or write him things as many [illegible] to us
at home as any are that know of it when he
is what he thinks fit about it. Give his name to
not for him as any one else but he wishes, for
I will mention him in that article, for [illegible]
remembrance sake. His old mother I have heard say
is a regular [illegible] I have seen her, but don't
know any good or bad of her. So she is all the same
to me. Parris has several times told me of her, and of
all men acquainted with her. And most every one on
the side of the river I am well [illegible] with. If
ever I do get out of him into the [illegible]
that is the main reason why I [illegible] stopping at
that place. And it is a very good place to get Hogs, Fruit
Yams, Taro and Cocoa nuts and they at almost any
price you may think fit to give for them. But
I [illegible] stopped this trip [illegible] that I was
to be [illegible]

Through the night it blew very fresh with a
[illegible] in from the Northward. From which
point the wind came at sunrise just at daylight
time it came a [illegible] and [illegible] most [illegible]
upon the lee running right upon it. But the
[illegible] did not come quite [illegible] for it
that I could [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
as ever was seen. It took a little more as he
[illegible] water [illegible] than as I was
standing in the [illegible] way, and [illegible] it

would come on deck, started to run all to get on the Poop
Ladder. But the sea struck before I could run fifty
yards. It came through one of the stern ports which
brought up in contact with one of the lime tubs on
deck and broke into and which broke its force, or the
sea it would have knocked my head off of me; for
I was in a stoop at the time with me. It was the
force of the water carried me some way along the deck
covering me from head to foot; taking away our deck
and starting some of the fore hatches below to the water
the matter. The Old Bear was on deck and did get a
regular soaking for once the voyage. If the Sea had
broken on her stern, as they often do with some Ships
and which causes such terrible destruction. It would
have ruined our voyage for it would have swept our
decks of every thing on them, it put a fellow in mind
of looking out for number One. After we had hauled
up on a wind more to the Northward. Steering N. N. E.
Our Latitude being 27=28 South and Longitude 155=16 East
This day and blowing hard with heavy showers of rain
So much for us much by Catharine Jane &c. S.J. Barrett

Jan. 15 Through the night blowing very hard with
accompanied with a great abundance of rain, wind veered
around to East. Steering N. N. E. So have not mentioned
this more that I heard of from the States. Since in the
Sidney Papers Of the hunting of the great Gun on
Board of the Preston 50 Gun Frigate Captain Stock-
ton and the death of several more of the most eminent
men of the Country in the same. Also with us
Philadelphia. And the murder of Joe Smith the Governor
Portrait in one of the Eastern States. Which is the
only Particulars I have seen since we left home.

Barque Vermont January 1845.

I was in hopes there would have been some late American news but that was all I saw, and that was garbled up with a parcel of Colonial gibberish. Such as one may always find in the back and amongst people that never read or otherwise make themselves acquainted with the Governments. English Books and Papers as far as ever I saw acquainted with them. Ill and every one land towards casting a reproach on the whole of the United States. Let it be on our Institutions, form of Government, public character or whatever it may be they despise them all. And there are people are mostly so ignorant that they donot know any thing about our country or people, and I have been contradicted by people who were to be very otherwise well informed when I asserted that I was a Native or born Citizen of the United States of North America. They seemed to look for a Savage or a Negro something contrary in look and language. Such is England boasted Country of Civilization I have an utter contempt for the generality of the English people, for their mean dirty opinion about our people and country. In Port Nicholson the little dirty paper there. They had the impudence to publish two months or more little dirty squibs against Yankees. It seems they are to donate Americans to. But good bye, they donot suit with Friday, let me die when I will, when I see the Star Spangled Banner floating in the breeze. For with its Stripes, I first was the Land of the free, and the home of the Brave. And every nation almost on the face of the earth, they behave they see it waving over the Stern of a whale ship float. The first and last on Sea it is the same. They have no King or Noble to transmit them to petty Tyrants to dictate what is

Barque Vermont January 1845.

what the English believe are jealous of. They would have more fear than themselves. And yet two ships of in their very sight with they were Americans. That is their natural wish for defaming us. They always had conquered every nations men of war. Until the last war with the United States which convinced them they had found their match for ever. And on the whole more than a match. For they lost altogether the most armed vessels. Which they have tried every way from telling European nations know. But the French have contradicted most of that. And the English have circulated all kinds of lies to counteract that again, if possible. But let them do say or anything else they may it will be all the same to Uncle Sam. This day and with the wind a gentle man moderate and all sail set. Steering South as we find by the Latitude and Longitude that we have run most of the latter part. The Latitude by Obs. being 27-11 South. Longitude by Chro. 153-13 West. So end this day Thy Kingdom Come. Jas. C. J. P. Brewster

Sunday 26 This day was ushered in with a fine clear sky and a fine steady breeze from the South. Steering as before I feel at loss to know what to do. I have no book but what I have read over and over till I can write most I do not know. So you see I am in a quere fix just at present. I am sure I know not how, as I have been so long at it. I may as well take out my memory about how long Mr. Sidney came to get in this difficulty that caused his being left in Port Louisa. We have been hoping company with some whom we know, who from hear say were three women from Liverpool England that went by the name of Mother Baker, Mother by the name of Old Bill and the other by that of Black

Barque "Fernando" January 1845.

Jim Lucas a fine set of men. He has got in several fights about them other and the Cannibal
til him left with them what to give them
something remarkable to find what and Letter as
well as my own not. And as he had no money
he sold every thing he could. Jim did there is no
doubt, but they told him of the Cannibal rites
done to raise the price on them. And in
the middle of a dark and stormy night sent off
a boat with two fellows, that our crew said was
strange with their fashionable Ladies. He gave them
about 130 pounds of Khaki Bone and 40 or 50 weight of
Meat, 25 pounds of Salt fat and an Ox. which in
all was worth 75 or 80 Dollars. They took and stowed
away this away, but the bone, as they had the
Landlord to offer to sell as soon as it came daylight
And which the Police took notice of, and a hundred
them. The Chief Constable of the place came off
and gave notice of the circumstances. And in a few
minuits foreseen circumstances I was reminded it
was Sidney's doings. Although I felt a Likeness
about accusing him. But on going ashore was more
it would be the best plan. He sent for him and
after a little time he acknowledged he gave them
the bone. I told the Captain of it and what I
thought was best to do. So I went off about my
business. And the next thing I knew they had got
Sidney locked up and handed over to Land Police.
The Captain was foolish enough to let the Police of
it and they pretended they only wanted to keep him as
a witness which was all Humbug for they knew
he was one of the thieves. And brought the Capt.

Barque Vermont January 1845.

to give in his evidence against him to get him committed
when he did not intend doing any such thing. So the
Police made a tool of him. Which as soon as I heard
of it I told him of. Then he see his error. But it
was no use then for he was committed. So we had
to appear as witnesses against him. The Captain and Myself
went through an examination. And I asked the
head of the Police Officers. What was the ne-
cessity of examining witnesses when Sidney had con-
fessed it, he said. Well sir as there is none
but who will tell his honor the Magistrate so.
I said well I will soon tell him so. So stepping
to have a pencil and paper in my pocket I wrote:

Sir I do not see the necessity of examining witnesses
in this case when John R. Sidney the Prisoner at
the Bar, has already made acknowledgment of his
having taken the things out of the Ship. To Mess.
Thomas F. Barrett
Chief Mate of Barque Vermont

To Mr. McDonnah.

which on his coming from the Lords of the Treasury
of the Court. Stopped the examination of witnesses
and immediately put Sidney under Oath, and he
confessed all. He was remanded back to prison
from a Friday until Monday. In which time we
tried every means of getting him off from the
Authorities. But they acted as if they were bent on
making him suffer on account of his being a Citizen
of the U. States of America. Before we left we
saw him at work on the U.S. roads in the same
dress which consists of about 30 lbs. The day he
got his sentence. Three Fashionable Ladies were

up at the South, sinking and blinking about to every one mark. And he words were as he came out of the Court were nine months only by God. I was a little while the three Fashionable Ladies said they must go in and see the poor fellow dying. I must go up to the Red Woman Alluding to the Prison where he was to stop at after being taken from the Court up. They were three dirty drunken sluts as ever I saw. Such was his company and such was what he got by it. So poor Tom He let things out of the Ship and done all we could for him. For which he hardly mind thankful for. So ends poor Wm. Sidney or John Glapitan or his proper name in Our Latitude by Obs. 25°46 South Longitude by Chron. 152-14 West. So ends this day the 6th inst. Poor Wm. J. J. Smith

Monday 27 This day it has been very fine and warm. Had about nine sunrise this Morning. Have been very busy in getting up all the fore and aft Stays in the Ship. Blacking all the iron work about the Boat Painting the Gutter and fixing the spout up of them. Lined down all the Bowsprit gear. Tried the Boat over. Out of five Cask we hoisted them off and set the Tackle. Last night some rejoiced it and mutiny left ours, besides a great many other little jobs to many to mention. Which we shall have to answer for every thing before many months from daylight until dark. Also just before last Time I had a bathe in a large Tub of water. Our Latitude by Observation was 24 18 South Longitude by Chronometer 152 07 West. Shoe light winds and calm this we from making the Islands as soon as we expected. So ends this day Thursday 30th Poor Wm. J. J. Smith

Basque Vermont. January 1845.

Tuesday 28 Through the night and until 2 P.M. this afternoon nearly calm. Then there sprung up a light breeze from the East with showers of rain. Have been heaving again all day drawing off and on the land. The Ship struck a large Shark this morning but did not have him. He licked off the iron in a few minutes. Our Latitude by Observation was 13-50 South. Longitude by Chro. 152-05 West. So end this day thus Chronicles Jones J. J. Barrett.

Wednesday 29 Through the night pretty fleets of rain. But the wind headed us off so we have not made better than an East course all night and have been going off quite good round for that which we did not want to go. At 8 A.M. got Lunar Distances by which the Captain made the Longitude 150-06 West. I made it 147-17 West. The Chronometer gave it 151-15 West. A difference of 47 miles between his working and mine. And a difference of 69 miles between his Lunar and the Chronometer. And a difference of 778 miles between mine and the Chronometer. Which of us are wrong in working I cannot say. I worked mine over three times. The two last times they agreed. The Captain said he only worked his once. So I may think he may as likely to be wrong as mine was in the first time working. They may see as to the Eastward of the Island of Pennelaus. So as the wind is about N.E. now we can shift away for it. At noon we were 34 miles to the South of the Latitude of it Longitude by Chro. 151-33 West of St Bernard. P. del. It has been wet to day. Clear and as we are now near the Line and until we get to the Northward of it may expect to have our fill share of Sunshine. The Old Cocke is laid up again.

effect he will manage to live his own way about living with us he has told most all hands about the time we are out of Port Adelaide. He [illegible] a half pint down four grams and goes to the Old Fellow and smashes him a twister about how way had he feels and the Old Fellow gives him a dose of Salts and off goes the Old Black mail to bed. I would like to see if I was granted out to sea in a Ship for months. But I must make a mistake of Captain as I am in the Steward does not mean to get about any more. Or to be generous with him he has the consumption. But he needs no pity from me or any one else in the Ship, for when we left the N.S. coast the Captain Cook and Steward were quiet and smiling with Crowfoot & time he was dead. Not to be cheerful here or that But never mind it is no use to time. Just after dark have church the main yards and have the ship to heading to the North. Sounded this day by Catherine. J. J. Barrett

Sunday 30 This morning made all sail and kept off N. by again. At 8 A.M. took a Lunar Observation. which gave the Longitude 151-30 West and the Chronometer gave it 152-00 West differing 30 miles. The Lunar Observation was taken as soon as did not agree that it was correct at 9 A.M. I pronounced Captain Cook to keep off West as he expected to find the Island. At noon the Latitude by Observation was 22-47 S. Lat. Being 7 miles to the Southward of the Island. At 2 P.M. made the Island bearing E.N.E. by Compass distant about 20 Miles. By 4-5 O'clock we were off the place where we landed when I was here before and a breeze stood off for us, so soon as we set our Colors. And I went ashore in Mr. Knight's Boat, because I did not want to make my paint of my Boat again

Barque Vermont January 1845.

I only required one native besides the King. I went to his house and he gave me a "Pig" for the Captain and a bunch of Bananas for myself. Several other natives made presents of Bananas and Cocoanuts. Just at dark I shoved off and got on board again. The landing being very bad on account of the surf running pretty heavy on the reef. Standing off and on for the night. So ends this day Aug Catharine. Yours &c. J. F. Burnett

Friday 31 This morning we found ourselves around on the opposite side of the Island from where we were last night. Which plainly says we must have had a current to set us off there, as we had a very fair breeze all night. At 8 O'clock we had a canoe off alongside with three natives in it. They did not know we had been whole on the other side of the Island last night. And was very inquisitive to know where we got the Fruit from. I can understand a good deal of their Language. So they kept at me to tell them if we came from some of the neighbouring Islands. I told them where we [illegible]. They seemed to be surprised, as the Island is so very small they can go from one end to the other in an hour. At 9 A. M. the Captain and his Boat with Mr. Simmons with him went in and landed on the N. W side of the Island that being the side we were on. At noon the Boat came off with a load of Cocoanuts some fowls and Lemons after dinner. I took the Boat and told Mr. F. to take it and with Simmons on board to look out for the Ship. I landed out on a reef of Coral up to my knees in water and when a sea rolled in a little [illegible]

native in a canoe came off and hailed me as we
were passing the village surrounded with native
men, women and children, bartering fish, fowls,
cocoanuts, Bread fruit, Limes, Eggs and Fowls
He was acting as interpreter & spoke a little English
He is a very good looking native about well made
Shortly after I got ashore I met a tall gaunt looking
man dressed in a Sailors suit. He had a very mild look
about him, and brown black Beard hanging to his
waist. He in all a villainous looking fellow as one may
meet. He came up to me and shook hands with me
He said he was a Frenchman and only while since
living on the Island. He had been here nearly twelve
years. I then thought he would surely know of him
that I wished to know about. Josiah B. Halsted. He
said yes he knew him well, had lived here on this
Island together between three and four years, and
formed not a little for his loafing idle manner as being
the one he lived with as a man and wife. And why
quit him because he was so lazy & would not do any
thing. And he said for his own part he must say he
was the dirtiest lazy spiteful man he ever saw in his
life. That he never washed himself nor combed his hair or
shaved at any time. By which it became lousy as well
as dirty. And got his living by going from hut to hut
to see the natives eat their meals and then always manage
to eat with them as long. About eight years ago Halsted
got a canoe & went to the next little Island called
Swains Island, 60 miles distant. Where
he is still remaining from the last account I can hear
and now this man says he thinks he will ever remain
as he is so lazy he has any manner of work to do

Bergen Vermont January 1845.

I will I could have of an from him in any manner
this man you by the name of Israel Lee. I gave him
a bottle of rum, some bread and the Captain gave
him a pound and a pint of Molasses and some Breakfast
a candle an three yards of wide calico cloth and a bit
of old some tools, I believed I was a native but
looked now most like one of God from the Island
where we was here taken, and to whom was given the
name of Andover Jackson, and who was met by
the name of Indian after said to Him, we ever when
I was one, took a notion from him who looked just
like that Indian Boy said, what was you in the
Vermont State Prison with Old Jackson, the Boy
replied yes, well said he you have a good memory
of faces, for that is his brother Jackson came
back here in the Missionary Schooner, from Calcutta
my years ago, and died shortly after. He told us
all his adventures, at the cutting of Captain Newton
and of all the affairs while we paid him off and
put him on board of the Ocean at Nantucket Wharf.
Again I mentioned my having a small Box at that
time. He said instantly, Oh they called you Jimmy did
the not. Oh he replied yes. He said you are the one
that Jackson always spoke of as being about
He said you would fight or do any thing with
any man in the Ship, and how the Officers and
all were afraid of you. He said you was always
good to him. And on Telling the Captain who
I was they flocked around me. men women and
children, the Boy and all, you Jimmy you Jimmy
you made a Bingo there, you Friend Jackson
says you were something. The Ship took me home and

Tuesday Morning January 9th 1845.

Loaded me in the face, smiling all the time, seeming to me pleased at hearing who I was. Said you are very good, you very pretty. (Meaning you are a very pretty Man.) Jackson's Brother asked me your name Jackson's friend will you be mine, telling me his name was Moses. Oh my sayings yes. Every one cried out go with him to his house and see Jackson. So off he went beckoning to me to follow. We went for a little while through Coconut groves then through plantations then through lagoons with raised footways and bridges. In which there was a great abundance of Sorrow growing. Moses walked very quick and as I was not used to travelling it soon set me all of a drip with perspiration. We soon got out of the woods on the raising ground from which we could look all over the Island. In about a half or three quarters of an hour from the time I started I was once on the S. E. side of the Island, before I came on shore last night. Moses showed me the grave of an English boy who was living here when I was here before. He was buried on the highest place on the Island. He also showed me Jackson's grave close to his house, surrounded with a picketed fence. Every one on seeing us sitting on the road, sat take off their hats and come and shake hands with me, saying, your friend Jackson. When we got to Moses House he offered me victuals to eat, meaning to drink and would have me eat this that he offered me. His wife and Child and several of his women folks were there at the time I made a present of some cotton cloth, which the eight Inches in a short time made out of two large bunches of Bananas, a fat Pig and two Fowls and three of their Taro

as a present to me. So off we started again in a little while again for the other side of the Island as it was getting late. Now taking all that land on the Starboard side it was. We never followed a little way by a young woman, who seeing my pantaloons pockets stick out, ~~was~~ wanted to know what was in them. So made bold enough to put her arms around me and run one hand in my pocket and hauled out a little roll of ~~old~~ tinsel, which I wanted to ~~show~~ distribute to them and the King. But she got hold of them and hung on to give her one. I had only four and did not like to make an offer of only one a piece to the King and him. So got them away from her and started to go on, but she put one arm around me neck and as we got abreast of a large house with doors and windows all out, she said then is my home, come you go in with me, and give me one of them jewels and I will give you (———) So I thought if she was in want of a jewel as bad as that I would give it to her and let her go. I soon fell in with a big stout native who was taking to them and who he said was the minister and also Father to the man, who asked me if I did not want to stop there and see to him of a large Schooner that had got there and which belonged to the natives and which they wanted to run amongst the Islands here. I told them no, about 5 o'clock got on board the Boats men. And shortly after we were off in company with the King and other and two canoes, to carry them ashore. I gave them quite a present of one thing or other and a

power for his sake. first Peter took the vessel
up and went above and we were aground at
10 A.M. got to the Island. Peter told me on my asking
him that he did not care to be left as many natives
here as there was when I was here before. He said
no, that when I was here before there was about
500 cattle now there was only 119 or 120 on the
Island, that they had a disease amongst them like
the consumption which took them off very fast, and
showed me a little girl then on the beach, who
was just skin and bone. He said the rest had died
away, a slight cough and a fall'in away of the
flesh and in a few weeks all was over with them
He looked more sad himself and should have thought
it was out of his head, if I had not spoken to him
before of a wife and three children I have and says means
to end his days here. So ends this day Jan. 31st
Tuesday the last of February 1845. This is the last day writing I
can do in this Book. And a few days more it is so, for
then for a draft I expect on board just after dark this evening. The
Crew are here now conversing and making a great time ever
since we left Nukuheva. And from what he said in
that place and since we left there no one could think he
was insane, in the least, although he has said so and has
medicine whenever he has asked for it, for fear he might
be sick for all what he said. Although for me was
sad I did not think he was sick and further it has had
nothing from me. Time to be up and over, and the
Ship that is the date of the first Sandwich will
overlook it. And has several times made use of the words he
would thrash all hands in the Ship who had not sworn
one against him. The evening just at 7 o'clock he came

ift and said he was a great deal worse than he had been and made a good deal of noise about it. And I then told him how was any one to believe what he said after what had already Lapsed. He said, well you will believe in a little while. The Captain then came up and gave him a little Laudanum and P. Ifs mixed to try and relieve him of his pain and then went below and left him setting on deck close by the galley. In a few minuits one of the men came down and said the Cook was dead or dying and we ran up and took him up off the deck got a sight and true enough he was about Breathing his last. By 8 Oclock his heart had ceased to beat, so ended Frank Hall's days. And as he had used such threats many of the Ships Company as well as myself couldnot help, but think he Poisoned himself. He was of a very fashionate temper and he found every one in the Ship had got to dislikeing him, and was heard to say. I have got the ill will of the Officers. how I wish I was dead. And was heard to call upon God to take his life to keep him from committing Suicide. Although he mined to take it so hard about loseing the good will of any one, he used a very queer manner to gain their good will by using threats and acting contrary towards every one not wishing to oblige any one. Every one in the Ship seemed to be startled at the suddenss of his death Some commenced to say they had said and thought he was very sick all the time, the Captain even he not. But I soon put a stop to it. By saying I did not believe a word of it. Our Latitud was 21=04 S. Longitude from 175 2=13 W. L. So ends this day Fine Clear and Pleasant 6 [illegible]

[illegible] all of this moment by Catherine. And [illegible] can see me [illegible] it you do not
like even it. But I think then it [illegible] but must will have imitation by you.
But Lu is now [illegible] I wish you was [illegible] to see brides yourself. But I have wrote
a great deal as it pleased [illegible] to oblige me by [illegible] it to yourself

Yours &c. Thomas J Barrett

To Catherine M. Anderson.

On Board of the Cyane Command. In the Latitude of 19°09 South. Longitude of 152 30 West
Sunday Afternoon 2d 1848. This day we committed the remains of Francis Hall to the Deep